

THE ETUDE

Presser's Musical Magazine

PRICE 25 CENTS

OCTOBER 1921

\$2.00 A YEAR



A Guide for Teachers

Practical Hints on Material That Aids in Making Teaching Success

Start the Child Beginner With

BEGINNER'S BOOK—School of the Pianoforte—Vol. 1
By THEODORE PRESSER PRICE, \$1.00

This is a genuine "first reader" for the piano. It is without doubt the most extensively used elementary piano instruction book and covers in a most pleasing and thorough manner the first grade of study up to, but not including, the scales. Large notes are used and the grading is so gradual that the pupil advances without discouraging difficulties being introduced at the wrong time. Little pieces and duets included in the work serve to entertain as well as reward the child for progress.

First Study Can Be Pleasingly Varied With

FIRST GRADE STUDIES for the PIANOFORTE
By L. A. BUGBEE PRICE, \$1.00

This set of studies is unusually popular and has on its own merits attained success. All the exercises are original and are practically melodious pieces with teaching points. Some have accompanying text. These studies may be taken up after the first few rudimentary lessons.

GENERAL STUDY BOOK
By MATHILDE BILBRO PRICE, 75 Cents

A very interesting collection of material for elementary students. Little solo and duet pieces serve to teach many important things to the young pianist.

MUSICAL PICTURE BOOK
By OCTAVIA HUDSON PRICE, 75 Cents

As soon as the elements of notation have been learned this set of pieces, printed in special large notes, will be found very helpful. They are short, tuneful and have accompanying text.

VERY FIRST DUET BOOK PRICE, 75 Cents

These are not teacher and student duets, but are for two students in the elementary stages. Each number is a gem and many teachers have proclaimed this a long-needed volume.

Works for Continued Progress in First Grade

STANDARD GRADED COURSE of STUDIES—Grade 1
By W. S. B. MATHEWS PRICE, \$1.00

This "original" graded course has been the "backbone" of thousands of music teachers' curriculums and, although it is well to start the child student with an elementary instructor before taking up these more serious studies, the first grade of these studies may be used to start the older pupils. The material has been selected from the best composers and the pupil completing the first volume has been introduced to scale and chord study.

STUDENT'S BOOK—School of the Pianoforte—Vol. 2
By THEO. PRESSER PRICE, \$1.00

For the child this is the logical sequel to the "Beginner's Book." It takes up the subject just where the "Beginner's Book" stops and progresses through various phases of technic to a complete treatment of the scales up to and including four sharps and four flats.

Pieces in Sheet Form for the First Grade

VERY EASY		EASY	
Cat. No.	Price	Cat. No.	Price
9629	Dance of the Fairy Queen Bugbee \$0.30	6634	Fife and Drum Brigade Spaulding \$0.30
16379	Dreaming Poppies. Spaulding .30	16578	Cradle Croon. Strickland .30
7664	Turtle Doves. Engelmann .30	2262	Four Leaf Clover Waltz Engelmann .30
16415	Beginning to Play. Rolfe .30	11165	Come and Play. Sewall .30
6482	Airy Fairies. Spaulding .30	16452	Haymaking Slater .30
7271	I Begin. Willy .30	16338	The Big Bass Singer. Rolfe .30

The Second Grade of Study

STANDARD GRADED COURSE of STUDIES—Grade 2
By W. S. B. MATHEWS PRICE, \$1.00

At this stage of study the pupil begins to move more freely and easily about the keyboard, and accordingly the material in "Mathews Second Grade" takes a finer range. The studies are well selected and each is included for a purpose. Many suggestions are given as the work progresses.

Second Grade Piano Collections

STANDARD GRADED COMPOSITIONS—Grade 2
Compiled by W. S. B. MATHEWS PRICE, 75 Cents

The various pieces in this album have been selected for their educational value as well as for their tunefulness and other attractive musical qualities. The pieces are in all styles and altogether the collection furnishes valuable second grade teaching material that can be readily used in conjunction with the *Standard Graded Course*.

YOUNG PLAYERS' ALBUM PRICE, 75 Cents

Seventy numbers for the pianoforte. They are printed from special large plates and therefore it was possible to include so many. This is one of the best obtainable compilations of easy piano pieces for teaching or diversion.

SOUVENIRS of the MASTERS

By GEO. L. SPAULDING PRICE, \$1.00

Famous melodies are here reproduced in a simplified form. Altogether there are twenty-seven numbers, each giving a well-known melody by some great classic or modern writer, preceded by original introductory material by Geo. L. Spaulding. Verse *ad lib.* adds to the pieces.

Pieces in Sheet Form for the Second Grade

Cat. No.	Price	Cat. No.	Price
4185	Flying Sparks. Engel \$0.30	7235	Rose Petals. Lawson \$0.30
16294	At the Dancing School Anthony .30	3170	Playing Tag. Margstein .30
16112	A Dance in the Village. Kern .30	16653	Little Indian Chief. Strickland .30
7779	June Morning. Forman .30	7687	Waltz of the Flower Fairies Crosby .40
12916	The Soldier's Song Steinheimer .30	14123	Narcissus Slater .30
		16054	At the Fair. Ward .30

The Third Grade of Study

STANDARD GRADED COURSE of STUDIES—Grade 3
By W. S. B. MATHEWS PRICE, \$1.00

In the third grade the pupil is ready for something a little more pretentious, and the selection of studies in this grade of *Mathews* well covers the ground. These studies are at once melodious, musical and pianistic.

Third Grade Collections for the Piano

Standard Graded Compositions, Grade 3 \$0.75	Popular Parlor Album. \$0.75
Popular Home Collection.75	First Studies in the Classics.75
Standard Student's Classic Album.75	Album of Favorite Compositions by H. Engelmann75

Pieces in Sheet Form for the Third Grade

Cat. No.	Price	Cat. No.	Price
8952	No Surrender March. Morrison \$0.40	16557	Dance of the Chimes. Felton \$0.30
11063	Queen of the Elves. Loeb-Evans .50	16850	Sea Foam, Scherzo. Preston .50
6738	June Roses. Spaulding .30	16861	America Victorious. Strickland .30
8491	Sweet Lavender. Galbraith .50	8899	Twilight Song. Shackley .50
7101	Iris Renard .50	4050	Matushka Engel .30

ANY OF THIS MATERIAL MAY BE HAD FOR EXAMINATION THROUGH THE "ON SALE" PLAN

Enjoy the convenience of this plan. Teachers may select numbers from any of our lists and catalogs or we will cheerfully make up packages covering desired grades. Numbers not used are returnable.

Works Covering in Detail Various Phases of Study in a Number of Grades

NOTATION

Spelling Lessons in Time and Notation
By MATHILDE BILBRO Price, 50 cents

An excellent work that teaches notation through the spelling of words. Various time signatures and note values are also covered.

SCALES

Mastering the Scales and Arpeggios
By JAMES FRANCIS COOKE Price, \$1.50

A complete and exhaustive treatment that enables the teacher to start scale study with very young pupils and carry it on to the highest degree of proficiency with advanced pupils.

Touch and Technic Part II—The Scales
By DR. WM. MASON Price, \$1.00

Touch and Technic is one of the most remarkable works for piano. There are four

parts, and every teacher should know this complete system of technic. In Part II the scales are rhythmically treated.

OCTAVES

First Studies in Octave Playing

By THEO. PRESSER Price, 80 cents

Short studies that can be taken up by pupils in the second and third grade.

Octave Velocity

By JAS. H. ROGERS Price, \$1.00

Short, interesting studies covering all forms of octave work. Ranges about grades 4 to 6.

Octaves and Chords—New Gradus, Part 6

By I. PHILIPP Price, \$1.00

An exhaustive treatment arranged in a logical and progressive order by a master of piano technic.

TRILLS

Daily Trill Studies

By JAMES H. ROGERS Price, \$1.25

Any student of intermediate grade having satisfactorily completed this work should possess a clear, well-rounded trill.

The Trill—New Gradus, Part 7

By I. PHILIPP Price, \$1.00

A compilation of original and selected studies for the development of the trill.

PEDALS

Pedal Book

By DR. J. M. BLOSE Price, \$1.00

A systematic study system for the proper use of the pedal. Can be used in the second year of study.

TIME DIFFICULTIES

Playing Two Notes Against Three
By C. W. LANDON Price, 80 cents

A practical solution of an oft-met rhythmic problem.

Exercises in Time and Rhythm
By E. A. HEPLER Price, 60 cents

These exercises include almost every possible problem in rhythm.

Rhythm and Technic
By M. GREENWALD Price, \$1.25

A valuable set of studies (grades 2-3), covering many special features, such as triplets, double notes, staccato, syncopation, etc.

Studies in Syncopation
By A. SARTORIO Price, \$1.25

An excellent set of studies for pupils in grades 3 and 4.

THEO. PRESSER CO. ::

MUSIC PUBLISHERS AND DEALERS
1710-1712-1714 Chestnut Street

:: PHILADELPHIA, PA.

SUBSCRIPTION PRICE, \$2.00 per year in United States, Alaska, Cuba, Porto Rico, Mexico, Hawaii, Philippines, Panama, Guam, Tutuila, and the City of Shanghai. In Canada, \$2.25 per year. All other countries, \$2.72 per year.

Single copy, Price 25 cents.

REMITTANCES should be made by post-office or express money orders, bank check or draft, or registered letter. United States postage stamps are always received for cash. Money sent in letters is dangerous, and we are not responsible for its safe arrival.

DISCONTINUANCES.—Owing to the educational character of THE ETUDE a majority of its readers do not wish to miss an issue. Therefore, the publishers are pleased to extend credit covering a Twelve Months' subscription beyond expiration of the paid-up period. Those of our subscribers not wishing to avail themselves of this convenience of remitting later will please send a notice for discontinuance.

PRESSER'S MUSICAL MAGAZINE

The Etude

A MONTHLY JOURNAL FOR THE MUSICIAN, THE MUSIC STUDENT, AND ALL MUSIC LOVERS.

Edited by JAMES FRANCIS COOKE

Vol. XXXIX No. 10 OCTOBER, 1921

Entered as second-class matter Jan. 16, 1884, at the P. O. at Philadelphia, Pa., under the Act of March 3, 1879. Copyright, 1921, by Theodore Presser Co. for U. S. A. and Great Britain

RENEWAL.—No receipt is sent for renewals. On the wrapper of the next issue sent you will be printed the date on which your subscription is paid up, which serves as a receipt for your subscription.

Liberal premiums and cash deductions are allowed for obtaining subscriptions.

MANUSCRIPTS.—Manuscripts should be addressed to THE ETUDE. Write on one side of the sheet only. Contributions on music-teaching and music-study are solicited. Although every possible care is taken the publishers are not responsible for manuscripts or photographs either while in their possession or in transit. Unavailable manuscripts will be returned.

ADVERTISING RATES will be sent on application. Advertisements must reach this office not later than the 1st of the month preceding date of issue to insure insertion in the following issue.

THEODORE PRESSER CO., Publishers,
1712 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, Pa.

The World of Music

An atrociously false rumor has been circulated broadcast over the country that Lt. Comm. John Philip Sousa had lost his hearing and could not even hear his own band. ETUDE readers are asked to contradict this flattery. We have seen Lt. Sousa frequently of late. His hearing is as keen as ever, and his general physical condition is far better than it has been for years. The rumor started from the fact that he had been receiving osteopathic treatment for a slight post-nasal catarrhal condition.

The Chicago Grand Opera Association promises many interesting novelties during the coming season, including the much-discussed *The Love of Three Oranges*, by Prokofeff, *Snegourochka* and three ballets, *La Fête à Robinson*, *Les Preludes* (Liszt), and *The Creatures of Prometheus* (Beethoven). Mary Garden, the new manager, must be a very busy lady.

Caruso's funeral in Naples naturally took on the character of a state occasion. The populace of the city jammed the streets during the procession of the cortege. Otto H. Kahn, Chairman of the Board of Directors of the Metropolitan Opera House, New York, made this the occasion of a gift of 50,000 lire to the City of Naples for charitable purposes in honor of Caruso. A plan is already under way to secure subscriptions for a Caruso foundation which the *Sons of Italy* in America are endeavoring to establish. If the project is successful assistance will be given to vocal students. Nothing definite is as yet known of this, however.

The National American Music Festival, which for five years has been held in Lockport, New York, under the enthusiastic promotion of A. A. van de Mark, will now be moved to the nearby city of Buffalo in order to extend its field. This year the festival falls on October third to eighth. Only American-born artists are engaged to appear and they are instructed to make up their programs of compositions of American-born composers.

Mascagni's latest opera, *Piccolo Marat*, according to a report in *L'Arte Pianistica* (Naples), is the most successful of the Mascagni operas since *Cavalleria Rusticana*.

A State Tax on Grand Opera amounting to \$2,500,000 has been passed in the Georgia Legislature by a vote of 69 to 64. The Metropolitan Opera Company goes to Atlanta once a year as a kind musical picnic. The advantages for Georgia and for the culture of the South as a whole are too obvious to any educated person to need comment. The idea of putting a tax on musical education is merely another evidence of the failure of some phases of our political system in securing men with vision, education and ability to see that if such a thing as grand opera is subjected to prohibitive taxes it cannot exist. Fortunately the absurd bill was voted down in the Georgia Senate.

New York University has conferred the degree of *Doctor of Music* upon Mr. Harry Harkness Flagler, of New York City. The city owes a great debt to Mr. Flagler for the almost unprecedented munificence in giving \$100,000 annually from his own pocket for the deficits of the New York Symphony Orchestra. Without such help it would have been impossible for the fine Damrosch organization to have done its excellent work. However, Mr. Flagler is not internationally distinguished as a musician, performer or composer, and it seems to THE ETUDE that it would have been far more appropriate for the University of New York to have shown the its appreciation by conferring upon him the more or less neutral honor, *Doctor of Laws*. Let us guard the degree of *Doctor of Music* for real music workers who have from their own minds accomplished great things for the art.

Clara Butt greatest of English contraltos, will tour America again this season. Her husband, Kennerly Rumford, the baritone, will be in the party.

Wireless telephone experiments (according to the *Musica* of Rome) have enabled operators controlling microphone amplifiers at the Berlin Stadt Theatre to send music to stations in various parts of Europe. Who knows—citizens of Kansas towns may sometime sit back in their rockers and listen to Broadway performances shot through the eternal ether.

Arthur Pouglin, one of the best known of the music critics of France, died in Paris on the eighth of August, at the age of 87. He was the author of many important books on the stage and on music.

Cincinnati had a highly successful season of Summer Opera in her Zoological Gardens. The company was an excellent one and 70,000 people attended in the first four weeks. Operas such as *Don Pasquale*, *Carmen*, *Otello* and *Aida* were given.

German Musicians and Music Teachers are up in arms over the plan to put a tax upon pianos. A writer in the *Zeitschrift für Musik* protests vociferously against this attempt to curtail musical education. Such a tax has already been imposed in Paris. Professional musicians are exempted.

Henry Hadley will be guest conductor for the San Carlo Opera Company this year. Hadley has been conductor of the Seattle and the San Francisco Symphony Orchestras. For a long time he was an operatic conductor in Germany. During the past season he has been associated with Mr. Stransky as conductor of the New York Philharmonic.

Municipal Opera in St. Louis, Mo., pays. Two hundred and twenty thousand people attended the open-air performances at Forrest Park, and despite low admission rates the sum of \$10,000 clear profit resulted. The season lasted eight weeks.

H. Brooks Day, organist and composer, died in July at Peterboro, N. H., Mr. Day was born in New England but educated abroad.

George Lowell Tracey, composer of many pianoforte pieces, died August 12th, at his home near Boston, Mass. Mr. Tracey was one of the few American pupils of Sir Arthur Sullivan.

Will C. MacFarland, formerly Municipal Organist of the Kotschmar Organ of Portland, has located in New York City, and his name is mentioned here because of the novel work he proposes to undertake. He will act as an advisor to communities where it is proposed that a municipal organ shall be installed. No man in the country is better qualified to do this work.

The Bohemian Club of San Francisco chose the plot of *John of Nepomuk* for their nineteenth annual grove play. These production are given on a magnificent scale in a Redwood forest. The play this year was written by Clay M. Greene, and the music by Dr. Humphrey J. Stewart, Municipal organist of San Deigo. The cast is one of one hundred members, and Dr. Stewart directed an orchestra of one hundred.

Edmond Clement, one of the finest of living French concert tenors, will tour America this season.

The Elmira Symphony Orchestra, of Elmira, New York, has been especially successful under the baton of Mr. Arthur L. Manchester. The organization has been in existence for ten years and plans notable advances during the coming season.

Wolf-Ferrari, the author of the *Jewels of the Madonna*, is working upon a new opera, *I Quattro Rustegni*.

The Pilgrim Tercentenary, celebrated in Plymouth by a pageant given July 20th and thereafter was made notable by special music composed for the occasion by Arthur Foote, John Powell, E. B. Hill, Edgar Stillman Kelley, Frederick S. Converse, Lee Sowerby, Henry F. Gilbert and others. MacDowell's 1620 was also used. The pageant was written and produced by Professor George P. Baker of Harvard University.

A Weber Festival was held this year in Berlin in honor of the centenary of the first performance of *Freischütz* June 18th, 1821.

Dr. Victor Baier, organist of Trinity Church, New York City, since 1897, died on August 11th.

Fifteen thousand people attended the Caruso Memorial Program at Ravina Park, Chicago.

Sir Edward Elgar opened the new office of the Victor Talking Machine Company in London with a lengthy address. Sir Alexander Mackenzie and Landon Ronald were also present.

Zurich has plans for an international musical festival to be held annually. The Festival this year, at which Pierne, Sir Henry Wood, Arthur Nikisch, Bruno Walter and others conducted many programs in concert and opera during July, proved a tremendous success. The performances of opera were held in the beautiful Municipal Theatre, before audiences composed of distinguished musicians from many different parts of the globe. The concerts were given in the large Zurich Tonhalle.

C. G. Child, for many years the director of the Recording Laboratory of the Victor Talking Machine Company, is responsible for the statement that the records of Caruso's voice are preserved in matrices; so that as many negatives as desired may be taken at any time in the future, without injury to the original matrix. Caruso has received in royalties \$1,500,000. For several years past his annual income from this source has been \$150,000. These royalties will now be continued to his heirs.

A Handel Opera Festival was given in July in Göttingen. The operas selected were *Rodelinda* (written in 1723) and *Ottone* (written in 1725). The operas were received with decided interest.

The largest xylophone ever manufactured has recently been acquired by George Carey for use as soloist with the Sousa Band. The instrument is twelve feet long and is said to have cost \$5,000.00.

Frank L. Bornscheim, of Baltimore, won the \$100 prize offered by the Male Chorus of Swift and Company, of Chicago, for the best setting of Luder's *The Four Winds*. The judges were Leo Sowerby, Allan Spencer and Dr. A. Clippinger, director of the chorus.

The Music Teachers' National Association will hold its 1921 meeting at Detroit, Michigan, December 28, 29, 30. The headquarters of the association will be at the Hotel Statler. Osborne McConathy, President of the Association for this year, is one of the most active music workers of our country and the members of the Association may look forward to this convention with the greatest possible interest. The other officers of the Association are: Francis L. York, Vice-President; Dean R. G. McCutchan, Secretary; Waldo S. Pratt, Treasurer; Karl W. Gehrken, Editor. The Counselors are: Charles N. Boyd, Pittsburg, Pa.; Karl W. Gehrken, Oberlin College, Oberlin, Ohio; Waldo S. Pratt, Hartford Theological Seminary, Hartford, Conn.; Leonard B. McWhood, Dartmouth College, Hanover, N. H.; Dean R. G. McCutchan, DePauw University School of Music, Greencastle, Ind.; Dean P. C. Lutkin, Northwestern University, Evanston, Ill. The Executive Committee is: Lynn B. Dana, Dana Institute of Music, Warren, Ohio; William John Hall, St. Louis, Mo.; Charles S. Skilton, University of Kansas, Lawrence, Kans.; H. H. Bellmann, Chicago College, Columbus, South Carolina; Miss Mariette N. Fitch, Rockville, Conn.; Osbourne McConathy, Northwestern University, Evanston, Ill.; G. C. Gow, Vassar College, Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; F. L. York, Detroit Conservatory, Detroit, Mich.; Rosseter G. Cole, Chicago, Ill. Any active professional musician may join the Association. The annual dues are very small. The address of the Treasurer, Waldo S. Pratt, is 86 Gillette Street, Hartford, Conn.

CONTENTS FOR OCTOBER, 1921

	PAGE		PAGE
World of Music,	625	Teachers' Round Table,	N. J. Corey 645
Editorial,	629	Keeping Up Your Technique,	A. M. Moon 646
Glimpses of Genius,	Percy Grainger 631	One Minute With Gluck,	626
Mother and the Musical Boy,	Charles W. Landon 632	Playing For Pupils,	S. M. C. 646
Telling is Not Teaching,	W. Francis Gates 632	Department for Organists,	E. F. Marks 652-653
Verdi's Thoughts on Art,	632	Voice Department,	676
My Star Soloist,	Rose Frim 632	Questions and Answers,	Arthur de Gutchard 678
From a Master's Workshop,	Frederio Corder 633	Department of Organists,	Hamilton C. Macdougall 680
Ten Musical Failures and Why They Failed,	Henry T. Finck 635	The Master Operas,	Lohengrin 683
Ambidexterity in Piano Playing,	Maud H. Wimpenny 636	Violin Department,	Robert Bratne 684
Too Much Self Helps,	Ben Venuto 638	Publishers Notes,	688
Mastering Mistakes,	Stanley Silber 637	JUNIOR ETUDE,	695
Thoughts for Music Students,	T. L. Rickaby 638	Waltz of the Flowers,	F. A. Williams 647
Five Wasted Years,	Ira M. Brown 638	Bobolink Polka,	J. T. Wolcott 648
Eliminating Stiffness in Piano Playing,	George Dudley Martin 639	The Katydid,	E. L. Ashford 649
Individual Training,	Eugenio di Pirani 640	A Merry Life,	P. Conte 650
Take It Home,	T. L. Rickaby 640	Slavic Cradle Song,	F. Neruda 650-651
The Pupil Who Yawns,	S. M. C. 640	Farfalletta (four hands),	E. F. Marks 652-653
Here and There in the Field of Music,	By The Recorder 641	Comrades Waltz (four hands),	W. Rolfe 654-655
Stereotyped Faults in Piano Playing,	Francesco Berger 642	The Snake Charmer,	W. W. Smith 656
Mother's Help in Practice,	Charles W. Landon 642	Song of Arcady,	E. S. Stoughton 657
The Story of Automatic Music,	643	Dancing Days,	H. Schick 658
Punctuated Playing,	Fanny Edgar Thomas 644	Strophon,	A. L. Scarmolin 633
One Minute With Liszt,	644	Love's Reproaches,	L. Schatz 664
The True Musician,	Aida Bellini 644	A Blushing Rose,	L. Lawson 665
Know What You Teach,	Alce Reynolds 644	Solres de Vienne No. 6,	F. Liszt 666
The Child's Practice Room,	Charles W. Landon 644	Clarene, (Violin & Piano),	R. O. Suter 670
When Should The Scales Be Taught,	644	Ma Home Folk, (Vocal),	L. Strickland 671
		Bach Thought of You, (Vocal),	H. R. Ward 672
		That Cottage by the Sea, (Vocal),	A. F. Tate 673
		Stately March in G, (Organ),	A. L. Galbraith 674

**The
Most
Recent
Publications**
In Book Form
of the
Theodore Presser Co.
New and Important Works
A Progressive Musician
Should Know

ALBUMS FOR THE PIANO

CROWN COLLECTION
Price, 75 Cents

An extremely valuable collection from the teaching standpoint, since it covers thoroughly practically all departments of elementary technic. It is a compilation of pieces of various styles divided into logical groups, each group covering some certain point in technic such as two finger work, scales, trills, arpeggios, etc. There are thirty-three easy and intermediate piano numbers in this collection and no "dead wood" will be found among them, since the merits of each one were carefully considered before making the collection.

RUSSIAN ALBUM
Price, \$1.00

This is one of the best piano albums recently issued. There are twenty-two numbers, representing the best and most popular Russian compositions. The success of this album has exceeded expectations and the great favor with which it has been received is entirely due to the excellence of the contents. These modern musical compositions are very melodious and furnish the pianist much enjoyable material.

CELEBRATED PIECES IN EASIER ARRANGEMENTS
Price, \$1.00

In making the arrangements of these masterpieces, the original harmonies have been adhered to as closely as possible, the idea being to bring these valuable works within the grasp of the young student. A most excellent compilation this, for students in the second, third and fourth grades.

PIANO—FOUR HANDS

HOME PLEASURES
By C. Gaenschals Price, 60 cents

A collection of very easy four-hand music, the primo part within a compass of 5 notes in each hand, and the secondo is also very simple. These pleasing little duets are splendid for teaching time and rhythm to young students.

FOUR HAND EXHIBITION PIECES
Price, \$1.25

A very satisfying compilation of pianoforte duets. Good pianists will find great pleasure in possessing this volume for occasions when a four-hand number is desired. These numbers are selected with special attention to the supplying of duets for concert work, but they will also answer for recreation playing, sight reading practice and ensemble practice. A glance at the contents of this book brings to attention numbers by such composers as *Rachmaninoff, Cui, Grieg, Dvorak, Moszkowski* and others.

An Opportunity to Ascertain the Real Worth of the Publications of the Theo. Presser Co.

To afford a better opportunity of judging the genuine value of the books listed on this page we will gladly send any of them for examination. To further assist in the selection of music, we have catalogs covering every classification. We will gladly send any of these gratis.

Theodore Presser Co.
MUSIC PUBLISHERS AND DEALERS
TALKING MACHINES AND RECORDS
MAIL ORDER MUSIC SUPPLY HOUSE
1710-1712-1714 CHESTNUT STREET
PHILADELPHIA, PA.

VOCAL

SONGS FROM THE YELLOWSTONE
By Thurlow Lieurance Price, \$1.00

Lieurance stands out as a real American song writer and these songs have been inspired by that beautiful American country at the headwaters of the Yellowstone River. The real sentiment of the surroundings has been preserved by the employment of fragments of Indian melodies woven into parts of these songs. Several of these songs have been used already with great success on the concert stage. They offer the singer something new and novel, yet at the same time something that displays real art and musicianship. The songs in this collection are all in medium voice.

SEVEN SONGS from 'WAY DOWN SOUTH
Words by T. H. Strickland Music by Lily Strickland
Price, \$1.25

A collection of artistic songs, idealizing Southern negro characteristics. These songs are all very characteristic, and while some are grave, others are gay; some are reminiscent, others descriptive. They rank unquestionably among the best Southern songs ever written. Words of praise cannot too highly recommend these songs. Every singer or singing teacher will undoubtedly enjoy becoming acquainted with them.

CHOIR and CHORUS

STULTS' ANTHEM BOOK
Price, 35 cents

R. M. Stults has written many beautiful and effective anthems that are pleasing to the average congregation and well within the reach of any choir organization. This collection contains over a dozen of Stults' best anthems and the regular price has been made especially reasonable in order that choirs might obtain these books at a nominal outlay. This special offer gives choir leaders an excellent opportunity to become acquainted with these anthems.

VIOLIN

ALBUM OF FAVORITE FIRST POSITION PIECES FOR VIOLIN AND PIANO
Price, 90 cents

The first copies of this book to be sent out at the time it appeared from press resulted in many "repeat" orders for quantities. Violin teachers find this a very helpful collection for students because it gives a substantial style of melodious violin numbers all in the first position. The pieces are well contrasted in character and afford ample opportunity for the study of tone production and for various styles of bowing. The student is encouraged by an album of this type because the pieces tend to relieve the monotony of the first stages of violin study.

FAVORITE OLD-TIME TUNES
Violin and Piano Price, \$1.00

An extensive collection of jigs, reels and heart- songs of grandfather's day, that still retain their charm and popular appeal, newly arranged for violin and piano.

LITERATURE

PIANO PLAYING WITH PIANO QUESTIONS ANSWERED

By Josef Hofmann Price, \$2.00

A work of momentous interest to every student and teacher of the piano by one of the greatest pianists of the age. Contains almost a hundred pages of essays, in addition to 250 questions answered, in clear, direct and impressive language.

TEACHING WORKS FOR ELEMENTARY INSTRUCTION

FIRST TWELVE WEEKS AT THE PIANOFORTE
By R. C. Schirmer Price, \$1.00

There are many excellent instruction ideas that never become available for general use because they are private systems withheld from publishers. This series of studies resulted from actual years of experience by a finely trained teacher who had one of the leading Philadelphia conservatories for many years. The elementary material he has incorporated in this work strikes a new vein of educational interest and the studies are short and of a thoroughly practical character.

JUVENILE TONE STORIES
By Geo. F. Hamer Price, 60 cents

The half-dozen little characteristic piano pieces forming these "Juvenile Tone Stories" are just about grade two in point of difficulty and each has an accompanying verse which may be sung if desired, but which in reality is intended to give a character to the piece. They are all exceedingly tuneful and of a decidedly picturesque quality.

MELODIES WITHOUT NOTES
By Mrs. H. B. Hudson Price, 60 cents

The apparently paradoxical title of this book is well justified by its contents. The little melodies are written out in capital letters instead of in musical notation after the plan so successfully used in the author's previous work, A, B, C of Piano Music, to which this book may be considered a successor.

SONGS and DANCES from FOREIGN LANDS
By M. Paloverde Price, 75 cents

This is a book of interesting and easy transcriptions of more or less familiar folk songs and dances from various countries arranged as second grade piano pieces. The numbers are all good and there is much color and variety in the entire volume.

STANDARD ELEMENTARY ALBUM
Price, 75 cents

Probably the most extensive collection of elementary pieces ever issued. The numbers, from the compositions of classic, modern and contemporary writers, have been chosen with the greatest care, not only for their melodic appeal but for their educational value as well.

PUBLISHER'S ANNOUNCEMENT EXTRAORDINARY

A METHOD FOR THE PIANO FOR LITTLE CHILDREN

By
JESSIE L. GAYNOR

America's Greatest Authority and Master Children's Teacher

NOTE—Over 100,000 little pupils are using Gaynor's "Miniature Melodies," "First Pedal Studies," "Miniature Duets," "Melody Pictures," etc.

Legion are the teachers who for years have besieged Jessie L. Gaynor to permit them to have, either by special personal instruction, or in manuscript or in print, HER method by which she so easily and successfully taught LITTLE children how to play the piano—a method which made the study of the piano an actual PLEASURE to children.

Legion are the teachers who will thank a kind Providence for the fact that three months before the passing to a higher life of this gifted woman, she had placed in the hands of her publishers the complete manuscript of her method of teaching little children how to play the piano.

In A METHOD FOR THE PIANO FOR LITTLE CHILDREN by Jessie L. Gaynor, this master children's teacher has transcribed to the printed page all the charm of her method, by which little children quickly and comprehendingly learned the mysteries of the KEYBOARD and gained an intimate acquaintance with MUSIC.

SPECIAL OFFER: UNTIL DECEMBER FIRST ONLY we will furnish copies at the SPECIAL INTRODUCTORY PRICE OF 65 CENTS EACH, POSTPAID. Remittance with order. Regular price \$1.00.

THE JOHN CHURCH COMPANY

CINCINNATI, 109 West 4th Street

NEW YORK, 39 West 32nd Street

"THE HOUSE DEVOTED TO THE PROGRESS OF AMERICAN MUSIC"

Simpler and more Progressive Study of Piano and Violin



FOR THE PIANO

TEACHERS everywhere have accepted "Martin's Elementary Rudiments for the Piano" as the new standard book of instruction for beginners. It's so simple it makes the study hour for children easier and happier.

Martin's First Book

Printed in large type and big notes, so little eyes can see and read without strain. It covers the ground-work of piano-playing to the second grade. The book is practical, simple and very clear.

Martin's Second Book

to be used following first book of "Elementary Rudiments for the Piano."

Progressive Studies, Recreation Pieces and Piano Duets in the most necessary major and minor keys take the pupil, step by step, to the third grade in a manner that is interesting, attractive, and comprehensive. It will be of great interest to Teachers and Pupils alike, so don't fail to look it over.

Price 75c each book



FOR THE VIOLIN

HERE is the latest development in Violin Teaching, "Jahn's Elementary Rudiments for the Violin." Simple, Illustrated, Resultful.

Jahn's First Book

The book is written entirely in the first position, bringing the student through all the necessary keys, giving correct bowing, and explaining the new features to be mastered.

The studies and recreation numbers with each scale enforce it on the pupil's mind so interestingly that the first position is mastered more quickly and easily than with any other method or instruction book.

Jahn's Second Book

to be used following first book of "Elementary Rudiments for the Violin."

This book makes the pupil familiar with the different positions in such a way, that every new position is mastered very easily and with little effort. The Scales, Studies and Recreation Pieces are progressive, instructive and entertaining. Every ambitious Teacher and Pupil ought to try these books.

Price 75c each book

Your Dealer will show you "Martin's Rudiments for the Piano" and "Jahn's Rudiments for the Violin"

Send for complete Catalogue—no charge

CENTURY MUSIC PUBLISHING CO.
222 West 40th Street New York City



Founded ~ 1869

Krakauer

THE Krakauer is the choice of thousands of American homes where the requirements in a piano are beauty of tone and an appearance in harmony with artistic furnishings.

Write for De Luxe catalog of uprights, grands, players, and reproducing pianos.

KRAKAUER BROS.
193 CYPRESS AVE., NEW YORK
N. Y. CITY RETAIL WAREROOMS:
116 WEST 44th ST.

A Half-Century of Quality Production

Albums for the Library of Every Pianist

COLLECTIONS OF PLEASING COMPOSITIONS FOR RECITAL, STUDY OR DIVERSION

Albums of Easy Pieces for the Young Player

Standard First Pieces

Price, 75 cents

One of the largest and best collections of easiest teaching pieces ever compiled. Every number is melodious and each piece has some distinctive characteristics of its own. There are 72 pieces in all styles, dance forms, reveries, songs without words, nocturnes, etc.

Children's Rhymes from A to Z

By M. GREENWALD

Price, \$1.00

Pleasing melodies with a small compass. None go very far beyond the first grade. All the pieces contain words and may be used as either vocal or instrumental numbers for the young musician, but each number has a little variation on the original melody that is entirely instrumental.

Young Players' Album

Price, 75 cents

A compilation of easy pieces of a popular character. They are especially well adapted for the home, for recreation or recital playing by pianists not so far advanced. This collection has 70 pieces in it and the possessor has a wealth of material always at hand in a convenient form at an economical outlay.

Birthday Jewels

By GEO. L. SPAULDING

Price, 75 cents

An attractive volume of little piano pieces with verses which may be sung *ad lib.* There is a little piece for each month of the year with verse for the appropriate birthstone. The numbers are easy to play and are very melodious.

New Rhymes and Tunes

FOR LITTLE PIANISTS

By H. L. CRAMM

Price, 75 cents

A widely used collection for little pianists of melodies that in their playing develop a rhythmic feeling, at the same time keeping the child interested while trying to learn the notes on the staff. May be used as an accessory to any elementary system.

Standard Elementary Album

Price, 75 cents

Probably the most extensive and comprehensive collection of elementary pianoforte pieces ever issued. The pieces, 82 in number, from the compositions of classic, modern and contemporary writers, have been chosen with the greatest care, not only for their melodic appeal, but for their educational value as well.

Albums for the Average Player

Piano Player's Repertoire

Price, 75 cents

Fine material for light recital work or self-amusement. The pieces are all bright and melodious, many of them lying in the third grade, none going beyond the fourth.

Popular Recital Repertoire

Price, 75 cents

Such pieces as Dvorák's *Humoresque* and Schutt's *A La Bien Aimee* are included in this Album. The numbers are chiefly in grades four and five.

Standard Opera Album

Price, 75 cents

The melodies from the great operas, transcribed for the pianoforte, are always popular, either for home or recital. This is an excellent collection of such melodies, none of the arrangements going beyond the fourth grade.

Standard Parlor Album

Price, 75 cents

Melodious and entertaining are the forty-one pieces in this album. They are of intermediate grade and of a light and cheerful character.

Four-Hand Albums

Very First Duet Book

Price, 75 cents

A collection of easy four-hand pieces, suitable for students in the first and second grades. They are not teacher and pupil duets, but may be played by two pupils of very nearly equal attainments.

Music Lovers' Duet Book

Price, 75 cents

Medium grade duets, excellent for diversion and sight-reading practice. A generous compilation introducing all styles.

Operatic Four-Hand Album

Price, 75 cents

An excellent four-hand book, containing immortal melodies from the standard grand operas. The numbers are arranged in effective and playable form.

Four-Hand Exhibition Pieces

Price, \$1.25

A collection of representative pieces by standard composers that offers excellent material for recital or concert work, and is, at the same time, useful for profitable practice and recreation playing.

Novel and Interesting Collections

Sunday Piano Music

Price, \$1.00

Dignified, stately and worshipful music. Just such a collection as every pianist should use for Sunday recreation at the keyboard or for church playing.

Compositions for the Pianoforte by Woman Composers

Price, \$1.00

Contains some of the best representative compositions of successful woman composers. Ideal material for novel and interesting programs for women's clubs, etc.

Album of Descriptive Pieces

Price, \$1.25

Characteristic piano pieces, depicting musically various moods, scenes and impressions. These numbers are so different from the conventional form of composition as to be extremely appealing.

American Composers' Album

Price, \$1.25

Excellent numbers, by representative American composers. A credit to American music. No really difficult numbers have been included and only those of special merit.

Volumes for the More Advanced Piano Player

Standard Advanced Album

Price, 75 cents

A collection containing twenty-eight classic and modern compositions. Good players delight to turn to pieces of this type. They are not of the virtuoso stage.

Standard Brilliant Album

Price, 75 cents

Twenty-five pieces of a showy nature, yet not difficult. This type of composition is greatly in demand and this collection is worthy of possession.

Paul Wachs' Album

Price, \$1.00

All lovers of good drawing-room music will be delighted with this excellent collection. It contains nineteen popular numbers of Wachs, chiefly of intermediate grade.

Advanced Study Pieces

Price, \$1.25

A new volume that should prove very popular with students of the fourth, fifth and sixth grades. It contains pieces which are of real technical value in addition to their musical merit.

Standard Compositions SEVENTH GRADE

Compiled By W. S. B. MATHEWS Price, 75c

An excellent collection of good compositions for the advanced pianist. Especially adapted for use with *Mathews Standard Graded Course*.

Beethoven Selected Sonatas

Price, \$2.50

Only the more frequently played sonatas of Beethoven, such as the *Moonlight*, *Pathetique*, *Appassionata*, etc., have been included in the fourteen sonatas that appear in this work.

Rachmaninoff Album

Price, 75 cents

The compositions of this great contemporary Russian master have a compensating character; they reward the player for all the practice he puts upon them.

Celebrated Compositions by Famous Composers

Price, \$1.00

A volume of such compositions as every good pianist delights in having at hand. There is an abundance of good material in this collection.

Standard Concert Etudes

Price, \$1.50

A collection suitable for advanced study purposes. Especially adapted for following the tenth grade of *Mathews Standard Graded Course*. The really accomplished pianist should have this volume.

THEODORE PRESSER CO.

SHEET MUSIC AND MUSIC BOOKS
1710-1712-1714 CHESTNUT STREET

PHILADELPHIA, PA.

THE ETUDE

OCTOBER, 1921

Single Copies 25 Cents

VOL. XXXIX, No. 10

The Friends of Moszkowski

Have you ever seen a beautiful tree standing in a verdant meadow? Have you ever seen that tree a day or so later with the leaves burnt brown by a bolt of electricity shot from the heart of a thunder storm?

The great war (which passed by like a hurricane) shot many terrible bolts. One of these hit Moritz Moszkowski. First the investments of a life-time were shattered; then ill health caused by worry (at the age of sixty-five) has made him practically helpless; and finally he has become so seriously ill that his friends have given up all hope for a permanent recovery.

Moszkowski, invalided, feeble, penniless! Moszkowski who has enriched music with many of its rarest jewels!

Moszkowski's piano works have proven the most fascinating of high class contributions to the literature of the instrument, of his time. He combines the facility for pianistic idiom, which Chopin felt so keenly, and the romantic freedom of Schumann with a touch of modernism altogether delightful.

You, who are reading this editorial have played Moszkowski's works many times without doubt. Is it too much to ask that you lay a little tribute now before his genius, to help gladden his days while he is still with us?

Why weep pathetic tears over the world's treatment of Mozart, Schubert, and others who brought beauty infinite and happiness to life and who drank the dregs on their death beds, while Moszkowski living needs a little of your plenty? Tributes to this great genius will gladly be forwarded. Send stamps, currency, checks (make them out to THE ETUDE),— anything that your spirit of liberality and your appreciation of the beautiful art of Moszkowski suggests. It will all do good and will all be appreciated.

Time is fleeting, soon it may be too late. We are sure our splendid Etude friends will be glad to know that they may have the opportunity of helping.

The Eternal Secret of Success

There is a friend of The Etude who has long insisted that one of the chief things in the game of success is to avoid doing the wrong thing. "What you keep out of is just as important as what you get into." In this issue of The Etude you will find a useful and sensible article by the distinguished critic Henry T. Finck, entitled "Ten Musical Failures and Why they Failed." Sometimes one can learn just as much by studying the musical failures of others as by studying musical successes.

Success is such an evasive quality. Some one has said that it is an attitude of mind. Certainly what constitutes musical success is largely a mental aspect. The man who is happy in playing traps in a cheap vaudeville theatre is quite as successful in his own mind as the melancholy virtuoso who dreads every appearance.

Reisenauer at one time was regarded as one of the most successful virtuosos of Europe. He once told the editor that he detested every concert, that he had been a slave to music, and that the incessant grind of concertizing bored him to death. Notwithstanding his giant technic and his wonderful advantages, it is not surprising that a man with such a vision should die a miserable death attended by the ogres of complete failure.

The somewhat trite doctrine that Success is with you as

long as you think success should not be scorned. Success in music is in a large measure the ambition to *realize a worthy ideal*, plus the faculty of working one's soul away to get it, *never getting it* but always having a *glorious time* at the job.

The worst kind of failure is the failure after a great success. Never was the Grand Canyon so abysmal as such a drop. The case that Mr. Finck describes of a violinist who was a huge success, only to return after many years to find that the audiences that formerly attended his concerts were represented by a mere handful of people, is not an unusual one. On the stage it is even more frequent. The writer once dragged the famous Mme Jannuschek—greatest tragedienne of her time and the favorite of kings—dragged her in her old age from the gutter, after she had indulged in a spree which lasted several days and made her the target for street hoodlums.

"Oh, what a fall was there, my countrymen!"

No one knows until death draws the arras whether one's life must be judged a success or a failure. In this is the greatest hope of human existence. You may not be a musical success to-day but if you marshal your forces, intensify your energies, raise your ideals, help your fellowman, and work without faltering, to-morrow may usher you through the triumphal arch.

Huneker's Masterpiece

James Huneker, one time editor of The Etude, critic, essayist, and teacher, was so vivified by rare intellectual vitality, that he gave to his works that touch which makes for immortality.

His literary, musical, artistic, and dramatic mirrors highly burnished and flashing with his unforgettable wit, did far more than catch a fleeting reflection of the moment.

In a recent issue of the Century Monthly, the younger iconoclast H. L. Mencken writes in an article entitled *James Huneker*: "If I had to choose one Huneker book and give up all others, I'd choose *Old Fogy* instantly."

The famous *Old Fogy* papers, now published in book form, first appeared in The Etude two decades ago. Huneker was very anxious to preserve the secret of his *nom de plume* during his life time, but he did consent to have his name appear as the editor of the book.

For years the authorship of *Old Fogy* was kept a deep mystery. Like Irving's *Knickerbocker*, Huneker's *Old Fogy* was a very thin veil for those who were acquainted with his inimitable style.

Although their chief interest is to the pianist and to the piano student, they have been read by thousands of music lovers with keenest delight. Any one who desires to play with more interest, taste and skill can read *Old Fogy* with profit.

Huneker died a man of large wealth,—in friends and admirers. Of worldly goods he had kept little for himself, although his earnings were considerable.

Who will explain that personal charm that brought throngs to his funeral service in the midst of New York's busiest season? Was ever before such a tribute of admiration for genius paid to a critic? Colleagues, artists, scientists, poets, dramatics, musicians, politicians, merchants, bankers, janitors, newsboys, and millionaires were all there to say a last word for "Jim." The new "Town Hall" of America's metropolis was crowded to the doors. That told what Huneker meant to the men and women of his time.

Good Steel and Honest Work

Just now thousands of piano teachers report that nearly every day or so they encounter a pupil who makes this proposal:

"I am very anxious to learn to play—but I don't want to learn to play anything but *Jazz*."

Gorgeous youth, the "kitten age," when the days are filled with play, has very little in it to suggest serious study. Yet the boys and girls who cannot see beyond "jazz" should be seriously lectured by some worthy who realizes that any musical training that is not built right is not worth anything at all. If you must have "Jazz" for dancing why not let the professional jazzologist supply it on the talking machine or via the player piano? Why waste your precious springtime hours trying to do something which is often accomplished far better in the end by some machine or by some rhythmic percussionist with not half your intellectual and musical capacity?

When Henry Disston, eighty-one years ago, founded the famous Saw Works in Philadelphia, he went into a hardware store disguised as an ordinary workman and asked to be shown a saw. He looked it over, hit it on the counter, and the saw broke in a hundred pieces. Then he pulled out one of his own saws and asked the merchant to hit it in any way he chose. Nothing could break the Disston saw and the young man got a large order. When asked what he put in his saws which gave them the secret process making them almost indestructible, he replied: "Nothing but Good Steel and Honest Work." The result is that there now stands as a monument to this policy a plant covering 63 acres and employing 3600 men—the greatest manufactory of its kind in the world.

The first thing that music students should understand is that it is worthless to do anything at all unless it is going to be done in the very finest manner possible. Jazz is always a waste of time—unless you propose to make yourself a member of *Saxophone, Traps, and Company*, and earn your living playing for dances. It has no musical standing whatever. If you devote any time to music study remember the story of Henry Disston and his secret, "Good Steel and Honest Work." Good Music and Honest Practice and nothing else is the secret of musical success.

Can You Keep the Pitch?

Very few people, if we are to believe the reports coming from psychological laboratories, manage to "keep the pitch." Once in a while, a Caruso or a Galli-Curci comes along who hits the pitch so remarkably that the human ear experiences the vibrations as vibrations entirely apart from hearing them.

At the Eastman School of Music connected with the University of Rochester, the newly installed head of the Department of Psychology, Dr. Hazel M. Stanton, formerly assistant to Dr. C. E. Seashore of the University of Iowa, has insisted upon the installation of a tonoscope. The tonoscope is a large and expensive apparatus to determine whether the individual or the instrument is accurate in pitch. Here is a description of it:

"The tonoscope consists of a revolving cylinder covered with aluminum in which are rows of holes ranging from 110 to 219 in a line. The surface is lighted by a small flame which fluctuates according to the number of vibrations in the sound waves produced by the voice of the singer or the instrument. When the number of vibrations in the sound waves corresponds to the number of holes in any line, the fluctuations of the light, reacting to those vibrations, cause that line to appear to stand still, and, each line being numbered, it is immediately apparent what pitch is sung. If the pitch is not absolutely true, some of the holes will appear to move either upward or downward on the cylinder according to whether the tone sung is lower or higher than it should be. Many surprises are experienced by those who practice with a tonoscope, as very few sing even the simplest air in true pitch; the ear becomes accustomed to tolerate great license in the matter of fidelity to pitch.

A tonoscope may be used to settle any question of a discrepancy of pitch. As in an orchestra an oboe and a French

horn were not in harmony and a tonoscope determined that the oboe was playing flat; a singer who has an undersirable fluctuation in her voice detached it and was able to eliminate it; another who had a tendency to flat, corrected her error, and a group of six players observed that much greater progress was made when practicing with the instrument.

We foresee at once, one of the greatest uses for the instrument will be to convince many choir singers we have known, that the time for retirement has come. It may also serve to retire some piano tuners and some violinists, who never manage to live very long in the neighborhood of the key.

On the other hand we have known countless singers and players who could hit the heart of a high *A* as surely as a U. S. gunner's mate could hit a target a mile at sea, but the effect was quite as destructive. Pitch, good intonation, is mighty important, but some of the finest musicians we have met have not been absolutely true in pitch. The Editor knows of a well known composer who could not sing or hum his own compositions "on the key." The tonoscope may prove accuracy in pitch, but we doubt very much it will prove that people who can sing upon the key must in consequence become musicians.

Counting Time

When Johan Nepomuk Maelzel stole the idea of the metronome from the Dutch mechanic Winkel in 1816, Beethoven was still attempting to make Maelzel come to terms in the matter of the more or less clap-trap *Battle of Vittoria*, which the great the great master had been induced to write for Maelzel's *Panharmonicon*. The *Panharmonicon*, was the great granddaddy of the modern automatic organ. Maelzel's father was an organ builder but it seems that the son must also have been a musician, for there are records of his having spent some time teaching music.

Maelzel probably met Beethoven first through his manufacture of ear trumpets. Some of these Maelzel trumpets may still be seen in the Beethoven museum. After the famous lawsuit, Beethoven was so enraged that he did everything possible to break up the business enterprises of Maelzel. However, the great master realized that the principle of the Metronome was a valuable one, and he was among the first to adopt it for marking his own compositions. Incidentally he was very careless about some of the markings—if the editions that have come down to us are authentic.

The first importance of the Metronome is to set the tempo for new compositions. Its next value is to help students progress by what might be termed repression. We seem to have a natural instinct to race ahead. The metronome holds us back to the slower tempos which, if regularly advanced, afford a means of practice far more economical in the end than uncontrolled practice. If overdone it might make the playing mechanical but there is so little danger of this.

Our experience has shown us that at the very start it is best not to use the metronome. The teacher task at that time is to build up a sense of time, beat, and accent. The usual blunder of the student is to count faithfully, but make the counting follow the playing instead of the playing following the counting. It often takes at least a year to establish the time sense with some children. It is a fine thing to explain the metronome to a child and then tell the child that the tongue is to beat with the regularity of a metronome.

"Step on the Gas"

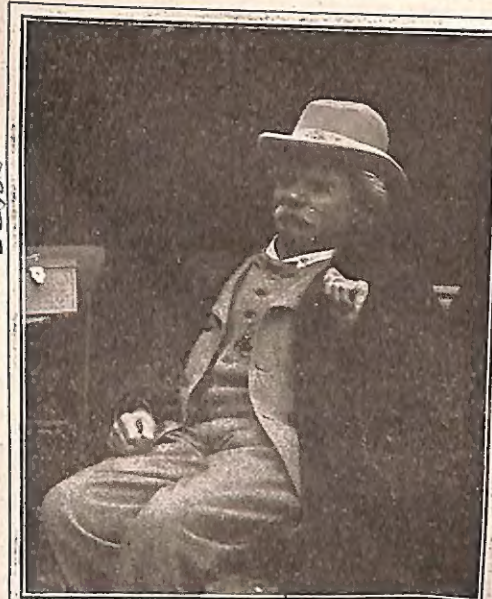
Slang is coined so rapidly in America that we can hardly keep pace with these attempts to overstep the common places of language with colloquial phrases. One of the most used of all is the recent "Step on The Gas" imported from automobilism. This is the time of the year when all interested in music should "Step on The Gas." A good rate of speed, increased the year. This is the time to take down the "Office Hours" sign and work from morning to night to speed up the new season.



RICHARD STRAUSS



FERUCCIO BUSONI



EDVARD GRIEG

Glimpses of Genius

An Interview Secured Expressly for The Etude,
with the distinguished Pianist-Composer

PERCY GRAINGER

"The range of musical genius is so wide that it would be the height of absurdity to try to compass it with a few words. But some light perhaps may be gained by a few reflections upon some of the great minds in music with whom I have had the privilege of coming in contact. Instantly, Grieg suggests himself, not merely because of my personal acquaintance with the master but also because of my entire sympathy with his little-understood ideals. Grieg seems to me to be pre-eminently a master of the art of condensation. Grieg's genius lies largely in his power to say so much with so little. The average person, in discussing music, seems to have the idea that the greatest musicians were those who wrote in the largest forms; that is, the forms requiring the most time and the most people to perform them. To such people a cyclorama would be finer than one of the exquisite little etchings of Rembrandt.

Grieg a Master of Condensation

In literature no one ever thinks of saying that a man is an inferior artist because he writes poems and does not write lengthy dramas. Indeed, one poem like the "Elegy" of Gray can win immortality for the author. In music the public seems to regard, a priori, the composer of symphonies, operas or oratorios as a greater master than a genius like Chopin, for instance, whose works for the orchestra are virtually limited to the orchestral accompaniments to the two concertos. Yet in Chopin and in Grieg we find a kind of artistic condensation of thought, means and materials which is often entirely wanting in the interminably lengthy works of some of the writers of the so-called larger forms. This does not mean that composers of the larger forms do not at times employ great condensation of means. In Wagner and Debussy can be found numberless splendid examples of condensation.

"In music, as in all the arts, it is desirable that everything should be pruned down until only the necessary remains. Grieg was never led astray from what he wanted to say. He turned his attention early in life to the study and adaptation of the Norwegian Folk Tunes. These settings of his native folk music (wherein his harmonic originality and unflinching taste and sense of proportion can fully rank alongside the workmanship of Bach in the later's Chorale-preludes) have always had an immense fascination for me, particularly the opus 30 for male voices and the opus 66 and op. 72 ('Slaatter') for piano. These 'Slaatter' are, as it were, the Norwegian equivalent for the 'Turkey in the Straw' type of tune and are very jolly. There is a fascination about the study of such things which is almost intoxicating. One can find so much in them. It is like the man who takes up the study of flints for instance. The average man may walk over a whole field of interesting flints without their suggesting much, or anything, to him; but the man who has made a study of them will find one here and there which when properly understood will carry his imagination back through hundreds of centuries, thru phase upon phase of the development of primitive man. The Norwegian melodies, and in

fact all the folk melodies of the countries mainly populated by peoples of Nordic race (such as Great Britain, Scandinavia, the United States), are of intense interest, having reached the highest known degree of individualization and freedom. Grieg knew and felt this very keenly. Indeed it was his controlling passion in music. Yet the full immensity of his achievements in this connection are not appreciated by the average musician, even in Norway. Only musicians of the widest cosmopolitan culture, of the most refined critical sense, are able to fully sound the depths of erudition and subtlety that lie hidden behind the apparent simplicity of much of Grieg's music.

"Herman Sandby, whom I regard as the greatest of all living Scandinavian composers, and who was my fellow-student in Germany, knew Grieg and once sent him some of my choruses unknown to me. Grieg was evidently pleased, for he responded by sending me an autographed portrait. Later, in 1906, when he was a guest of Lady Speyer in London, his hostess asked him if he wanted to meet any of the musicians then in the great Metropolis. Grieg surprised her by sending for one of the youngest and I had the honor of meeting him for the first time in this way. This was the beginning of a friendship which deepened every day until his death in the following year.

Grieg's Love of Freedom

"At this time (1906-1907) Grieg was very tired and very weak; but he instantly became animated when we discussed the subject of folk music in which we were both so greatly interested. The same spirit of independence, the battle with man-made, artificial conventions, soon became evident. His love for Freedom and Independence was perhaps one of the finest characteristics of his genius. He detested useless regulation and restraining influences. Here is one amusing instance of this trait. On the little railway which ran from Grieg's home at

Hop to the neighboring city of Bergen, the conductors were required to tear off the ticket in person. The ticket was supposed to be void if the passenger tore it off. To show his contempt for what he regarded as an absurd regulation, Grieg, with his characteristic impishness, always waited until the conductor came in view and then deliberately tore off the coupon under the conductor's nose.

The Art of Breaking Rules

"Grieg's independence in this and a thousand other instances was typically Norwegian. But while the Norwegians, and in fact all Scandinavians, are extremely stubborn, daring and manly when occasion demands, yet they are the farthestest of all peoples from being foolhardy, quarrelsome and reckless. They are brave, but they seldom take a needless chance. No amount of money would induce a Danish coast-guardsmen (Life boat captain) that I know, to take his boat out in a sea that he thought unsafe; but if he saw that life was to be saved thereby he would venture out without thought of his own self-interests. They enjoy breaking rules which they think are needless, yet are observant enough of those of whose real necessity they are personally convinced. Scandinavia is *personal, individualistic* in all things and on that account is not always properly understood by races that lead a more slavish and namby-pamby national life; which reminds me of those scintillating lines of George Bernard Shaw, 'Disobedience, the rarest and noblest of the virtues, is often mistaken for negligence, the commonest and meanest of the vices.'

"The manner in which Grieg's genius led him to give attention to details may be indicated by the following anecdote. I explained to him in our conversations in Norwegian (Grieg spoke English and German, but preferred to speak in his native tongue) that many of the translations of his songs were very inferior. He accepted my services in trying to better these translations. He would often spend one or two hours of intense thought over the proper meaning and significance of just a few words. Indeed his concentration and persistence were such that they would wear out the average person. His application to detail was limitless. Nothing was too small to merit his closest attention.

"To Grieg, the artistic end took precedence over everything else. Once in Bergen a great festival of Norwegian music was planned. Grieg was given charge of the event and immediately got himself in hot water by making arrangements to bring over the famous Concertgeboow Orchestra from Holland with Mengelberg as conductor. Many of the musicians of Norway took the time-old attitude that, since the Festival was Norwegian in spirit and character, an alien orchestra was not welcome. Grieg's patriotism, on the other hand, took the stand that only the very best existing orchestra was good enough for a festival of Norwegian music and since there was in Norway no orchestra as fine as the Concertgeboow, it would be mistaken patriotism to have anything but the best when the best was available. He was so persistent that he won the day and had the Dutch Conductor and players to his heart's content.

(EDITOR'S NOTE: Percy Aldridge Grainger, whose compositions and pianoforte playing have won him international recognition as a genius, discusses for the readers of The Etude the characteristics of some of the great musicians he has known. Born at Brighton, Australia, he was first trained by his mother, then Louis Pabst of Melbourne, then six years with the great Dutch piano teacher J. Kwast of Frankfurt, later, a short time with Busoni. He made his professional debut at London in 1900, when he was seventeen, commencing a long series of ovations which have attended his performances in England, Scandinavia, Holland, New Zealand, Australia, South Africa and the United States. As a composer he is largely self-taught. His early inclinations were toward the polyphony of Bach, but later he became greatly enamored of folksong and primitive music in general, making extensive investigations of all manner of folk and aboriginal songs, collecting some five hundred phonographic records of tones from many different peoples. The combination of these two influences (of Bach and of folksong) are chiefly accountable for the most salient characteristics of Grainger's creative "style." While he has employed many traditional melodies in his compositions, many of his own tunes, altogether original with him, have been so identified with the folk-song genre that many have been deceived into believing that they were ancient ditties. Mr. Grainger's compositions in larger form are not so well known as "Molly on the Shore," "Shepherd's Hey" or "Handel in the Strand;" but those who have seen the score of his "Marching Song of Democracy," "Hillsongs," "The Warriors" and other works cast on a big scale realize that in whatever field his genius is employed he ascends to very great and masterly heights.)

"In fact, this adamant character in Grieg's genius must be apparent to anyone really familiar with his music. Even in the lightest, most gossamer of his compositions there is a solid background indicating the character of the man. Grieg had certain impish traits that few people know but which may be imagined easily by anyone who has taken the trouble to become intimately acquainted with his works. Once a Danish composer visited Grieg at his hotel and bored the master to death with his compositions, which were highly reminiscent of the music of Grieg and other composers. Grieg with his love of originality, was quick to sense this and was disgusted. At last the Danish composer got up to go and failed to find his over-coat where he had left it in the cloak-room. He inferred that someone had taken it. Grieg's impish reply was quick. 'Surely you are not going to complain about someone stealing your overcoat when you yourself steal from us all.'

"During the many wonderful days spent in the company of Grieg, so varied were the experiences that it would take a very long time to recount them. His pride in Norwegian scenery was unbounded. Although it was only with great effort that he could climb, he insisted on taking me up to the top of the mountain near Bergen. It was called 'Blaamanden' (the Blue Man). Finally, when after great exertion he reached the top, his thoughts turned to the characteristic Norwegian rustic music and he said, 'Here we need a peasant fiddler to play a dance for us.' The view was exceptionally lovely, and, as Grieg looked out over the valleys so dear to him, his voice was tinged with melancholy as he said, 'Alas, I shall never get up here again.' He died a few weeks thereafter."

How Grieg Played

"Sir Charles Villiers Stanford has called Grieg 'a miniature Viking,' and there is much truth in this remark; for a certain fresh or tragic primitiveness mixed with a somewhat eerie and ethereal spirituality marks off Grieg's music from his mid-European fellow-Romanticists such as Mendelssohn, Schumann or Chopin, and reveals more or less affinity with a similar 'Northern' psychology in the works of other Norwegian creators in other branches of art, such as Ibsen, Björnson, Vinje Arne Garborg, Munch and Johan Sinding.

"Those who had the good fortune to hear Grieg perform his own compositions, whether as a pianist or as a conductor, are more likely to be alive to the heroic and intense attributes of his art than those less lucky in this respect; for Grieg was nothing if not extremely virile and dynamic as an interpreter of his works. Always a poet, but above all, always a man. As a rule his tempi were faster than those usually heard in performances of Grieg works by other artists; and invariably the entrancing wistfulness and poetic appeal of his renderings knew no trace of sentimentality or mawkishness. Strong and sudden accents of all kinds and vivid contrasts of light and shade were the outstanding features of his self-interpretations; while the note of passion that he sounded was of a restless and feverish rather than of a violent nature. Extreme delicacy and exquisite-ness of detail were present in his piano playing; and altho the frailty of his physique, in the later years at least, withheld him from great displays of rugged force at the keyboard, yet, when occasion required, he prized and demanded those resources in others.

"In short, the general human tendencies of the heroic, active, poetic, excitedly emotional Norwegian race from which he sprang all seemed to be faithfully portrayed in his renderings of his own compositions, as were, no less, the characteristics of the hillsides and fjordscapes of his native land. The brilliant coloring and striking clarity of the scenes, the almost indescribable exhilaration of the northern atmosphere, all were mirrored in his music.

"Grieg eschewed all 'muddiness' or obscurity of tonal effect in writing for the piano or other instruments; and the performer of Grieg's music should try to realize the composer's predilection for the bright and clear and clean sonorities.

This unusually interesting interview will be concluded in *The Etude* for November when Mr. Grainger will give recollections of Cyril Scott, Busoni and Richard Strauss.

Master Thoughts from Master Minds

The manly part is to do with might and main what you can do.—Emerson.

It is much easier to be critical than to be correct.—Benjamin M. Disraeli.

Knowledge and timber shouldn't be used much until they are seasoned.—Oliver Wendell Holmes.

The Mother and the Musical Boy

By Charles W. Landon

THE boy who plays an instrument or sings well gets more out of his musical skill than does the usual girl. Perhaps it is because of his rarity. But he is always in demand, for orchestra and glee club or choir, as organist, and for social entertainment.

If he ventures into the world, the church and Young Men's Christian Association are glad to give him a place in their musical activities. He is invited into the better homes with their refining influences. In his spare hours he is spared many a temptation through the "Saving Grace of Music."

Family friends or relatives may call the musical boy a "sissy." These friends do not have the judgement to know that a "sissy" is born and not made, that he would be such wherever he might be put, behind the plow, in the blacksmith's shop, or in the lawyer's office. The musical cult has had to suffer from this unjust opinion, not because there is anything in the study which does not enoble nature, but because many weaklings have inadvertently been thrust into their company.

The boy of musical inclinations has difficulties in which his mother can give him much help. He is and should be fond of sports. The wise mother will so manage his affairs that he may practice early in the day and not interfere with these activities. She will not hold him to an unbending schedule when some event dear to the boy heart calls him to be with the "gang," and thus risk his looking upon music as an affliction.

The musical mother can inspire her boy by the playing of duets with him. He will enjoy the evenings at home and even entertaining of company, if only mother is playing with him.

Boys bubble over with life. If some of this energy is turned to the study of music, they will acquire a lasting influence on their characters. Many a family has spent, to get a son out of a disgraceful scrape, more than a liberal musical education would have cost.

Telling is Not Teaching

By W. Francis Gates

Telling is not teaching. Making a statement once or several times is only the barest root of teaching. The essentials of good teaching are: To show the necessity for the statement; to make facts interesting; to show their relation to other things; to create in the mind of the pupil a feeling of their necessity and a desire for more; and, greatest of all, to add to study an enjoyment of the work.

Work without pleasure is drudgery. Much work that is routine and repetition is not drudgery, because its necessity is seen and there is a certain pleasure in its doing, from the recognition of the results that are the sure reward.

And so pleasure becomes a necessity of good teaching. Simply to tell is not enough. One must explain, analyse, often sugar-coat the prescription, and then the pupil will take pleasure in following it.

There are so many ways of making teaching interesting that they defy enumeration and some of them, description. The prime one, however, is that the teacher, himself, take an interest in the individual pupil. In order to do this, it is necessary that he should acquire the ability to put himself in the pupil's place, to imagine himself the student, often the unwilling pupil led to the slaughter. He must try to think what would interest him, if he were the pupil.

It is a wise teacher of children who accumulates a store of short musical anecdotes, stories of the funny as well as the serious things of music. Bits from the lives of great musicians are invaluable, if pleasingly told. Illustrations at the piano or in voice, of the mannerisms to be avoided, as well as the good points to be acquired, serve a splendid purpose. One must remember that what may interest a pupil of ten years may be dull to another of twenty.

One must gauge his phraseology to the mentality of the pupil. It is not enough, or, rather, is too much, to say, "This phrase is really an epitome of the whole piece," when you are speaking to a student of the lower school grades, who probably has no comprehension of the statement. Teaching must be fitted to the pupil. Thus results may be expected. Thus the instructor proves that he is a "teacher" and not a "teller."

Verdi's Thoughts on Art

(From "Musica" of Rome)

Translated from the Italian
By Edward Ellsworth Hipsher

(NOTE: In all stages of the development of the musical art the same questions have troubled the minds of those concerned in its advancement. Reading these interesting letters of Verdi, one almost might be tripped up when imagining himself listening to a conversation of musicians of today. So we are in this issue quoting from them again.)

On the date December 11, 1885, rejoicing in the success of "Gustavus Vasa" of Marchetti:

"I hear the success of Marchetti, rejoice in it, but would wish that his success might be enlarged. I feel that in the midst of many beautiful things we are at length. Alas! In the end they produce weariness; and nothing resists weariness. When one has the poor grace to be a master of music, he must have courage that is supremely great, the courage to cut off also sometimes the things that are good. We have much need, now more than ever, to have sound works, that are notched neither by French faults nor by German; and it is desirable that this work of Marchetti travel, travel, travel."

On the date March 17, 1882:—

"In fact, in musical opinions it is necessary to be broad; and for my part I am very tolerant. I admit the melodists, the harmonists, the dry-as-dusts, and those who wish at any cost to be of the fashion; I admit the past, the present, and I would admit the future if I could know it and should find it good. In a word, melody, harmony, declamation, florid song, local color effect of the orchestra (a phrase of which is made so much use and that most of the time serves only to cover the want of thought), only are mediums. Make with these means some good music, and I admit all and every kind. For example: in the 'Barber of Seville' the phrase, 'Signor, giudizio per carita' (Signor, judgment in charity!), this is neither melody nor harmony; it is the spoken word, just, true, and it is music—good enough."

"I have received the work which you have sent me. 'New Art.' * * * * In the last page I read among the others this phrase: 'If you believe that music is the expression of sentiments of love, of sorrow, and so forth, abandon it—it is not made for you!'

"And first it cites as the *ne plus ultra* of music the *Mass of Bach, the Ninth Symphony of Beethoven, the Mass of Pope Marcellus*. For me I should not be quite surprised if someone should come to tell me that the *Mass of Bach*, for example, is a little dry; that the *Ninth Symphony of Beethoven* is written badly in some places; and that in the new symphonies he prefers some that is not in the *Ninth*; and that he finds in Palestrina things even better than the *Mass of Pope Marcellus*.

"Of the rest I do not speak: I know nothing, I wish to know nothing. I know that the man of the *New Art* will rise among us; he will deny many things of the past and will disdain the precious ideals of the present; he will do no other than to substitute defects and new conventions for other defects and conventions; covering with odd dress the nothingness of the thought.

"And now be healthy and cheerful; that is still more important for us than the *New Art*."

My Star Soloist

By Rose Frim

Have you ever been behind the stage in a fine theatre and noticed what attention is paid to her. She has a special room, with special furnishings, located in the most desirable place. She has a maid to attend to her and everything to make it comfortable and pleasant every moment she is away from the footlights.

Not until I had been playing in public for some years did it come to me that I had a star soloist that I had been neglecting. The soloist sings the melody part. What finger more than any other in both hands plays the melody? Think a moment. Is it not the little finger of the right hand.

To find out, I took ten average pieces of different kinds and I found that more than seventy per cent of the melody notes fell to the little finger of the right hand—my star soloist.

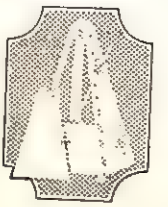
This gave me a new respect for the soloist; and since then I have been on the lookout for all manner of exercises that would exercise the fourth and fifth fingers of the right hand without over-training them. First of all I insisted that my star soloists should have individuality and independence.

The little finger, employed with the arm touch pressure-wise, may become one of the most expressive of all the instruments at the pianist's disposal.



From a Master's Workshop

Little Lessons in Musicianship



By PROF. FREDERICK CORDER

Of the Royal Academy of Music, London

Alberti Bass

THIS is the name applied to the following conventional figure of pianoforte accompaniment.



It is derived from the name of a forgotten Italian composer who is said to have used it to an immoderate extent. But what eighteenth century musician did not? After a time nature taught us that the chord sounds better with the third above the fifth; so that more extended and varied figures were gradually adopted.



A well-known Sonatina by Mozart begins the slow



movement of which is a perfect gem of melody but quite dulled by having this monotonous figure of accompaniment throughout. Every student should get the part which Grieg has added for a second piano and observe how Mozart's exquisite phrases are restored to life thereby. This is a fine lesson on the value and power of modern resources.

But it is curious to observe how the Alberti bass crops up in the most unsuitable places; for nothing can be more unsuited to all the orchestral instruments than this. Yet even quite modern composers make occasional use of it. There is a curious example in the *Coda* of Sullivan's *Overture di Ballo*.

The "Baal Chorus" in *Elijah* affords yet another specimen.

Anthem

This is the one Church Form where the composer may be said to have a free hand. It is a choral piece with or without accompaniment or solo parts, of from ten to fifteen minutes in duration, and may consist of one movement or a series of connected movements.

The words are selected from any suitable part of the Bible; but, in making such selection, the composer should look a little beyond mere sound and choose texts which are suitable for musical expression. Sufficient heed is not always paid to this point.

The commercial article in this Form is about on the same artistic level as the commercial song. That is to say, if the composer can find it in his conscience to write a string of simple platitudes suitable to the powers of a village choir, he will probably find a publisher; but if he writes in the style of Wesley's famous and beautiful *Wilderness* he will have to wait till he has been dead for some years before his work will be taken up.

Arabesque

Florid embellishments in Piano music are sometimes called Arabesques—meaning Arabian ornamentation. Thus, Tausig describes his concert paraphrase of Weber's *Invitation to the Dance* as being "With Arabesques by Carl Tausig." But the term—which after all simply means "In Arabian style"—has been appropriated by a simple piece by Schumann to which the composer gave

this singularly unsuitable title. It is a piece without passages, embroidery or ornamentation of any description whatever.



Atmosphere

This is a present day synonym for Character in music but generally applied to compositions of the modern French school which are too indefinite to possess any character at all. It would really seem that the mental concept of Atmosphere is Mist or Haze.

The practical musician knows that every degree of definiteness and indefiniteness can be achieved, according to the proportion of concords or discords which he employs. The robust obviousness of Handel and Mozart is the very antipodes of the so-called "impressionistic" art of Debussy and Ravel. But, while employing successive discords to produce atmosphere, one must remember that such trite ones as dominant and diminished sevenths must be sparingly used. All familiar progressions of chords, such as those which lead to a full or half close, must be avoided; otherwise, the music will become too comprehensible and the Atmosphere will vanish.

If, then, the composer is clever enough to produce shape or striking effect without tonality, conventional harmony, or more than the most fragmentary and elusive melody, his composition (if composition it may be called) will be considered to possess Atmosphere. The chief resources are the chord of the eleventh and the augmented triad with its relative, the French Sixth. In melody one should never make a response to a half cadence; and in rhythm definiteness is to be avoided at all costs.

Bagatelle

A term for short, trifling pieces, not often employed. The examples of Beethoven will readily come to mind; almost the only other prominent instances of the use of this term being Dvořák's *Four Bagatelles for Harmonium and Strings*. The term is not an attractive one to English ears, owing to other associations of the word.

Ballad

The commercial, or "shop song," varies considerably in aim, although its execution is and probably ever will be absolutely trite and mechanical. The term Ballad is applied to this article, though, strictly speaking, a Ballad is but a slight degree removed from a Folk-song. The Ballads of Storace, Dibdin and their nineteenth century successors perhaps did not exhibit any great inventive skill; but at least they were not written by utterly ignorant amateurs. The modern article generally takes at least two people to produce it—one to whistle and the other to write it down.

A Ballad, ancient or modern, is, technically, a simple harmonized melody, the several verses being of cast-iron rigidity of outline. But this rigidity disappears in performance, the singer endowing the notes with the value best suited to his or her voice.

In England the number of Ballads published every year

exceeds that of all other classes of music put together, in the proportion of seventy to one.

Ballade

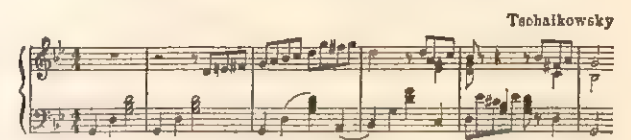
This title has been used in music very vaguely. Chopin first applied it to his four romantic compositions, of which the only features in common are the time, which is compound duple, and the bare outlines of the form, which is a kind of *Rondo*, consisting of three or four repetitions of a very rhythmical theme, with wildly unconventional episodes between and an extended *Coda*. He would seem to have applied the term *Ballade* in the French sense—that of a short poem with a thrice introduced refrain. He probably rejected the word *Rondeau* as being associated with compositions of too trivial and conventional a character. Later composers, like Liszt and Brahms, have written pieces which they have called *Ballades* for no discernable reason, while Grieg gives this title to his *Variations on a Norwegian Theme*, merely, it would seem, for the sake of causing people to expostulate.

Barcarolle

An Italian word signifying "boat-song" and applied to pieces written in imitation of the songs which the Venetian gondoliers are supposed to sing (but do not). The conventional *Barcarolle* is usually in six-eighths time, the swing of which is intended to suggest the stroke of the oars. But any two or three well-known specimens taken at random will show such a wide diversity of tempo that their composers' aquatic knowledge would seem to be of the vaguest.

Amateurs are nearly as fond of the *Barcarolle* as of the *Berceuse* which they frequently confuse with it, both giving an excuse for a Tonic Pedal Bass, which is so nice and easy to write, but so difficult to quit properly. Very often the melody is in thirds, this being a constant feature in the Italian Folk-songs.

Here are two specimens, that by Tchaikowsky being in common time.



Pianists will remember also one by Rubinstein, in nine-eighths rhythm, to the music of which no mortal could row a boat of any sort.

Bass

The natural instinct in music is to invent a melody and then to harmonize it with as few changes of chords as possible. To think of the lower parts as melodies instead of mere supports is not only not natural but also exceedingly difficult.

It is in order to cultivate this power that one studies Counterpoint. Also, in learning Harmony one is taught to reverse the natural process of mind and to build up

The "thirst for knowledge" is the basis of all progress. This series of articles, which will continue for some months, answers in a most readable manner many of the hundreds of questions which have come to "The Etude" office daily for years.

Professor Corder, who has been the teacher of by far the greatest number of British composers of note of the present day, started out to write an *Encyclopedia of Music*. However, he was far too interesting a writer to produce anything so arid as an encyclopedia in the ordinary sense. He embodies the human aspect of Sir George Grove, combined with a masterly

musical technique. This is enlivened by a rare sense of humor and broadened by a life-time of rich experience as a teacher, composer, editor and writer.

There is always a demand for musical dictionaries. The "I want to know" spirit is particularly strong in America. No amateur or professional musician can read these paragraphs by Professor Corder without acquiring a more comprehensive aspect of many of the most interesting things in the Art.—EDITOR'S NOTE

music from a given bass. The problem that most continually presents itself to the composer is the conversion of a perfunctory bass into an interesting one.

Take an example. In writing such a melody as the following the composer probably would think of the bass



as here noted. He should then regard the Treble and Bass as an exercise in two-part writing and, applying the principles of florid counterpoint, break up these long notes into shorter ones in such a way that the one part shall move when the other is quiescent. Observe the improved result.



Of course in practice, especially in concerted music, all the parts should be endowed thus, by main force, with rhythmic and melodic interest. Even in the simplest ballad the progression of the bass demands some little attention, though it seldom gets it. For, on the bass depends the harmony, and on the harmony the whole character of the music. The best of melody may be ruined by a poor bass; but a good bass can render the commonest tune beautiful. Here are two striking examples.



The color and life of music depend very largely upon the behavior of the bass. A stationary bass gives a restful but dull character; a marked bass can convey martial, partiotic and exultant feelings; while a rapid bass can depict the wildest excitement. Pianists are apt to forget all this and to write basses that will not tax much the left hand, regardless of more important considerations.

The Five-Year Old Pupil

By Bernice Caroline Nelson

It is often very difficult to shape the hand of the five- or six-year-old child to the keys of the piano. Lack of muscular control causes the little fingers to radiate in all directions.

The young child's mind needs definite pictures, within the range of his own concepts. Instead of saying, "Now keep the knuckles curved out," or "Play on tips of fingers," or "Place the wrist a little lower," I have used various phrases and illustrations which have brought excellent results.

Compare the hand (with fingers over five consecutive keys) to a house with one large room. The arch of the hand is the roof, which of course we will not let fall in on our heads. The spaces between the fingers are windows to open for light. The fingers are five soldiers, each of whom must stand erect and walk just so, obeying the commander, who of course is the pupil. (Here explain that the lower knuckle must grow strong, and we must play firmly on the tip of finger.)

The largest space, between thumb and second finger, is a large round porch, under which our little fat boy (thumb) runs to hide in playing Hide-and-Go-Seek. He needs to practice getting under easily and quickly. (Here let the pupil drill his thumb in passing lightly from C to E.)

We will call the forearm a sidewalk leading from the back door. Of course we will not have our sidewalk up higher than the roof of our house. That would look queer and surely be dangerous.

These and various suggestions may be used as a framework around which a little child may build his efforts in early piano technic. The results derived are beneficial, as well as pleasurable.

A Lesson in Chopin Interpretation

By Joseph George Jacobson

MUCH has been written on Chopin's style of piano playing. The majority agree that his tone was small, but that his playing possessed accuracy and precision, and that he excelled only in the interpretation of his own music. Chopin's tone may have been small (probably due to his very delicate structure) but his pianissimo playing was such that he needed no strong FF to make a great contrast. His slender, velvet-tipped fingers and subtle wrist would glide so gently over the keys that it seemed almost like magic. There is no doubt, however, that Chopin was a thoroughly well-trained pianist of the first order, fascinating and interesting.

As a composer, and in particular as a composer for the pianoforte, there is only one Chopin, unsurpassed—a master beyond comparison, whose melodic, rhythmic and harmonic inventions are of exquisite beauty and seem inexhaustible, transfiguring whatever he attempted into his own weird, romantic and refined style, of which there is no second. Perhaps Liszt may be mentioned with him.

Preferring forms of a decidedly rhythmic type, such as the valse, mazurka, polonaise, bolero, tarantella, nocturne, etc., Chopin created works of unrivaled loveliness. No program to-day is complete without some of his works, and though programs of most single composers become boring before they are half through, an all-Chopin program is keenly enjoyable to the very end. His original dispersed harmony opened up a new field for higher technical development and digital ability.

A critic wrote that Bach's music was masculine and Chopin's feminine. If he really thought Chopin's music feminine, he did not notice the "cannons buried in roses," the prodigious power and passion smoldering here and there to burst out into a dramatic wildness and fury which grips the listener and calls for the most brilliant style of bravura playing.

Chopin's rubato playing has created more trouble and discussion than anything else of the kind. The truth is that you can no more teach a Chopin rubato to a person who does not feel it, than you can make an Australian bushman understand the beauty of Emerson. The quintessence of Chopin's music lies in the soul. A sentimental miss playing the second *Nocturne* and making a ritardando at every second and fourth measure, thinks she is playing rubato. Some say keep the left hand in perfect time and play rubato with the right. This is absurd folly and seems stupid—if it can be done. I was recently working up a sonata of an old master with a violinist. For a few measures the violinist had to accompany the piano melody by playing simply eight notes for several measures. Instead of playing them evenly he played this way:



When I drew his attention to it he said haughtily that he was playing "rubato" and that it mattered not what he did during the measure as long as we came together at the beginning of the next measure!

What a wonderful vista has Chopin opened by presenting us with the twenty-four etudes; or, better, "tone-poems," for they require for their performance not only a virtuoso, but also a true artist—a poet. With these studies alone he has enriched our musical literature by an imperishable legacy.

The Famous A Flat "Aeolian Harp" Etude

From this beautiful garden we will pick an exquisite flower of languid loveliness, the A flat Etude, Op. 25, No. 1 (called by Schumann *The Aeolian Harp*), dedicated to the Comtesse d'Agoult. The following story, if not true, expresses the thought of the composition

well. Picture to yourself a little shepherd boy sitting in a cave and blowing a little flute. Outside the rain is pouring down, and his flock is seeking shelter under the green trees. The beautiful melody continues to the end, and when it stops you hear the rain only. After this a peal of thunder rolls in the distance—and you have felt a little touch of heaven.

The main thing to consider, when studying this etude, is a beautiful soft singing tone for the melody, not too obtrusive, just loud enough to be heard above the accompaniment with fine and delicate shadings. To produce this tone the hand must practice a gliding over motion and *press* the melody tones, not strike them. It is well first to study the melody alone and play it with the exact fingering you would use when playing it with the arpeggios. Another most important thing is correct pedaling of very varied sort. Therefore, when practicing the melody alone, employ the correct pedaling. I have found the pedaling particularly well noted in the edition by Sternberg. After you are sure of the melody, practice at first not accenting the triplet form, but in this manner



throughout the entire piece, first with one hand then with the other, then both together. When you can play it well this way, practice the triplet form. Make sure that the thumbs do not accent too heavily; in fact, it should sound like a sextolet and not like two triplets. In the 11-12 and 26-27 measures we meet difficult stretches in the melody. To secure a sure way of not missing the high notes, practice first by placing the thumb on the note before the jump which would call for the third finger, then later use the marked fingering.

In measures 7, 8 and 33 it is not necessary to cross the thumbs. For example, play at the end of measure 7 the B flat of the right hand triplet with the left thumb, and the D natural with the right, etc. Do not overlook the little contramelody beginning at the end of measure 14 in the right hand. It must be just loud enough to be heard distinctly. In measure 18 the right extreme delicacy and a little ritardando, must be played with before striking the F sharp, as if too exquisite to touch, and pedal three times as the harmony calls for.

The next eight measures should be broader and stronger, after which increase the speed in the appassionato measures. From now on there must be a gradual decrease in tone. Use the left pedal from measure 39 to the end, also ponder before sounding the F in this measure. In measure 43 the melody stops. The following measures must be played with extreme lightness, gradually rising and falling like the waves of the ocean. Do not retard. The little trill in the left hand must not be exaggerated, and do not drag on the last chord, but hold the pedal down for the full value.

On a concert program this etude, followed by the next one, Op. 25, No. 2, in which you listen in deep reverberation to the weird whispering of the zephyr among the foliage of the trees, and the great Revolutionary Etude, Op. 10, No. 12, make a fine "set."

In closing this article it is well to quote Schumann's description of our beautiful tone-poem. He writes: "Imagine that an Aeolian harp possessed all the musical scales and that the hand of an artist were to cause them all to intermingle in all sorts of fantastic embellishments, yet in such a way as to leave everywhere audible a deep fundamental tone and a soft continuously singing upper voice, and you will get the right idea of his playing. But it would be an error to think that Chopin permitted every one of the small notes to be distinctly heard. It was rather an undulation of the A flat major chord, here and there thrown aloft anew by the pedal. Throughout all the harmonies one always heard in great tones a wondrous melody; while once only, in the middle of the piece, a tenor voice became prominent in the midst of the chords, a tenor voice etude a feeling came over one as of having seen in a dream a beautiful picture which, when half awake, one would gladly recall."

Teachers' Fees Should Not be Lowered

By Thaleon Blake

EVERYBODY is talking of the "buyers' strike" and, on the other hand, of the "retail hold-up." The long-suffering public demands that prices come down. This cannot in justice, affect the fees of music teachers—the last to be raised. Let it be remembered that not only were teachers' fees laggard in getting started upward, but they did not go far when once started.

Price-cutting of lessons as a means to attract pupils is to be condemned. It often ends with those guilty of the practice losing their standing with those guilty public. Every profession must have its ethics; and price-cutting of teachers' fees is as bad for teachers as fee-cutting is for physicians.

Stand up for yourself by standing by your friends.

Ten Musical Failures and Why They Failed

By the Eminent Music Critic

HENRY T. FINCK

Musical epicures know that while it may give great pleasure to hear famous musicians at their recitals and concerts, it is far more delightful to hear them informally in a private music room. The trouble is that this is a diversion in which only the very wealthy can indulge. Paderewski used to charge \$5,000 for playing in private houses. Not always, to be sure. A friend of mine who was for a time critic of one of the leading New York dailies, invited him for an evening of trios with Wolf and Hollmann. He went, so did I, as one of the listeners; and I must say that never did I enjoy a public performance of chamber music as I did this private soirée.

On another occasion there was among those present a young lady who had just returned from Europe, and was getting ready for her New York début. Presently she got up, sat down at the piano, and began to play—what do you suppose? Why, the whole of the Schumann concerto, solo part alone, before an audience of musical epicures, who were thus bored for forty minutes!

Nobody, so far as I remember, had asked her to play, and certainly not to play a whole concerto without accompaniment. Her one thought, evidently, was that here was her opportunity to show before a distinguished group of listeners what she had learned. It was not a musical thing to do, but simply an exhibition of vanity. I said to my neighbor "She will be a failure"—and she was a failure, of course. To succeed, she would have had to have some consideration for her audience, and to love Schumann's music more than herself, besides a number of other things.

Were I to write down the names of all the young men and women who have thus failed because they thought of themselves first and of the music secondly, they would fill a whole number of THE ETUDE.

Small is the number of singers who can make a comfortable living by giving recitals. There are diverse reasons for this, but probably the principal one is that most singers, in making up a program, pay little if any attention to the quality of the songs, but choose this or that merely because it shows off the good points in each particular singer's voice. But high-class audiences are not specially interested in the good points of a voice, unless it is used to display to advantage the good traits of a worth-while song.

When Caruso Failed

These singers should bear in mind that even the enormously popular Caruso, vocal pet of the universe, repeatedly failed to make a success in operas that had been chosen for him not for their intrinsic merits but to show off his voice. If singers pondered that weighty fact, what a revolutionary improvement there would be in the make-up of programs!

The editor of THE ETUDE has asked me to write, out of the abundance of my forty years experience as a critic, concerning ten failures and to give the reasons therefor. Obviously I cannot give names. Nor are names necessary, for each of the failures I shall consider represents a type.

As my second type let me take the young musician who has no taste—who doesn't know the difference between good and medium songs and pieces. Some time ago I had an interesting talk with a professional accompanist, who assured me I had no idea how utterly unmusical many singers are. Blessed with a pretty voice, they think that is all that is necessary. The names of the great song writers are hardly known to them, much less their songs. To please a manager, a publisher, friends, or just out of sheer ignorance, they make up the most inspired programs and then wonder why the critics sneer and the public fails to appear. I am speaking, of course, of those who appear in halls where real artists are heard and real music lovers assemble. In vaudeville and other kindred places singing of trash does not spell failure.

Singers have no monopoly of trash. A great deal of it is inflicted on the public by violinists and pianists. I

have just said that I can give no names, but for my third type of failure I describe that of a well known violinist.

This violinist for twenty years was a public pet on two continents, was awarded distinctions in London and received great honors from a Pope. Is it not absurd to call such a player a failure? Perhaps it is but I am doing it all the same. I do it because I look at this matter from a high artistic view point. "A marvellous technician, he lays too much stress on the mere exhibition of skill, and arranges his programs chiefly to suit the popular taste that is readily satisfied with brilliant execution."

In this brief sentence this violinist's artistic status—and stature—are succinctly summed up in a Biographical Dictionary of Musicians. That is the general verdict of criticism. This violinist has failed to be honored with the highest class of violinists because in his playing his nimble fingers are so much more in evidence than his head or his heart. Finger success is never lasting. Compared with his earlier triumphs his last American tour was a flat failure.

Ultracerebral Pianists and Composers

Contrast with this the career of Fritz Kreisler. He was a failure at the start because he refused to attract attention by exhibiting the usual fiddlers tricks of digital dexterity. But gradually music lovers discovered that expression, temperament, style, and emotion made his playing a thing of beauty and a joy forever. His reputation increased in a steady and to-day he always plays to overflowing audiences and everywhere is acknowledged the world's foremost violinist. That is what may be called success. I am proud of a letter I got from him last spring, after his wonderful success in London, in which he thanked me for having stood by him from the beginning. I could give the names of a number of violinists who failed because they followed the example of this violinist instead of that of Kreisler. To be sure, the example of Kreisler is very hard to follow; to do so successfully one must have genius, and genius cannot be acquired—or can it? To this question, under the title *Are Musicians Born—Not Made?* the editor wishes me to devote my next article for THE ETUDE. I will do so.

Maud Powell was not only a superlative artist but also one of the most intelligent women I have known. Fritz Kreisler is a scholar and philosopher as well as a super-violinist; and I have known other

brainy wielders of the bow. As a rule, however, the most intellectual musicians are the pianists. I could name a dozen, from Liszt to Paderewski, who have been noted for their mental brilliancy and wit as well as their splendid playing. I could give the names of another dozen who were top-heavy; in other words, whose too scholarly interest in the intellectual side of music resulted in their failure as public players.

A warning to players and students is particularly timely at present. Scholarship is a valuable and fine thing but it repels the public at large. Many a splendid young woman has remained unmarried because her too scholarly mind did not allure men. I spoiled the most original and valuable of my books, *Primitive Love and Love Stories*, by cramming its 800 pages with largely superfluous results of scholarly researches in European and American libraries on the courtship and marriage customs of savages the world over. As a specialist on the subject (it was my second book on love) I was intensely interested in every detail relating to it, and forgot that other persons could not be expected to be so voluminously interested. Consequently the book was a failure. If some kind friend had blue-pencilled one-half of the manuscript, I would have made a fortune out of that book. But how I should have hated that friend!

Well, many musicians—particularly composers and pianists—are as suicidally scholarly as I was when I wrote that book (which is already out of print). Even so great a giant as Richard Wagner came near ruining his wonderful Nibelung operas because he made the poems much too long and could not persuade himself to leave out any of the redundant lines when he set them to music. On that rock many other composers of operas as well as of symphonies have wrecked their ships; they strew the strand as densely as sea shells.

"Less would be more" if musicians, in writing compositions or making programs, always bore that in mind; the number of failures would be greatly reduced.

They would also be greatly lessened if musicians—particularly pianists—did not overweight their programs with too many pieces that appeal merely to the intellect, leaving the feelings as cold as a snow drift. The modern dissonantal subtleties which interest trained musicians will never attract the general paying public, which will *always*—don't forget that—prefer euphony and melody (with *some* dissonance for piquancy's sake) to pieces that are unnecessarily complex and cacophonous. I could name here a pianist of rare ability and promise who wrecked his career by ostentatiously and persistently pelting his audiences with music of unmitigated ugliness. He was worse than the men whom Ruskin accused of "flinging pots of paint in the public's face."

People who want noise can go to a boiler factory, or listen to the builders of a sky scraper.

Other Causes of Failure

Reginald De Koven was a musical critic as well as a composer of operettas. Once he wrote an article in which he referred to girls who, after a year's training of their pretty voices, had obtained engagements in operetta companies which yielded 200 to 300 dollars a week.

There are such cases, but among the dozens that I have known I could name only two or three whose fragile voices survived the ordeal of singing, every evening and Saturday afternoon, a trying part which would have tested the powers of a strong, well-seasoned voice.

There is something particularly pathetic about these failures; for under proper guidance these young girls might have won fame and enduring success.

One often reads that there is no fool like an old fool. I doubt it. The most foolish of mortals seem to me to be the young girls who, instead of studying patiently for years, walk into the spiderwebs of unscrupulous charlatans who, for a big sum, promise to land them on the stage—in an absurdly short time. Jail is the proper place for such teachers; but they



HENRY T. FINCK

live in palatial studios, thanks to the suicidal folly of these girls.

What becomes of the tens of thousands of girls studying in music schools and with private teachers? So far as their aims and ambitions are concerned, all but one or two in a hundred—or shall I say in a thousand?—are failures. Why? In answer to this question I never tire of quoting an experienced critic, Emilie Frances Bauer, who knows what she is talking about:

"Teachers of the piano and voice will say frankly: 'I cannot get my pupils to study harmony; they do not feel the necessity of it, and they won't.' They won't! That is the sum and substance of it. And the vocal students *won't* study languages, and they *won't* read good literature, and they *won't* study dramatic action, and they *won't* go to hear good music, even though they could hear many things of an educative nature without paying for them. What they will do is to tell you how the managers won't work for them, and how the public won't encourage them, and how much fault they find with Mme. Destinn and with Mme. Sembrich and with Mary Garden. They have time for all this. If they go to the opera they do not go to learn the great things and the good things, they go for the pleasure they derive from telling afterward how this or that was off pitch, and how tired they are of others, and how badly the great artists sing and still hold their own while struggling young artists (?) can't get a hearing."

There are exceptions, plenty of them; young women and men who work hard and avoid all the causes of failure mentioned in the foregoing, and who nevertheless fail. Lack of opportunity is responsible in some cases; lack of cash to pay for an education and début, in other cases. It is quite possible that Geraldine Farrar might not have become "the best-known woman in America" had not a wealthy lady advanced her \$30,000.

Then, for number eight, there is stage fright. I could give the name of more than one artist who had everything necessary for a first-class success, but who failed simply because as soon as they appeared before an audience they were routed by the artist's worse enemy, stage fever, which, as I have said in *Success in Music*

and *How it is Won*, "makes the singer's voice tremble and get off the pitch, the violinist's arm quiver, the pianist's fingers lose their cunning. The memory becomes confused, technical execution incorrect, and expression is of course out of the question."

In that book I have given details showing that, with the exception of Patti, most of the great artists suffer from stage fright; but they overcome it by concentrating their minds entirely on the music, forgetting themselves as well as the audience. That's what, among others the Brazilian pianist, Guiomar Novaes, does so marvelously well. The individuals I have referred to could not do it, so they failed.

All health and lack of care for the body are responsible for hundreds of failures. I have often marveled at young women with the frailest of bodies, entering a race which calls for the strength of an Amazon and "a capacity for working longer and harder than any laboring man ever dreamed of doing," as Maud Powell put it. No amount of talent or strength of will can overcome the impediment of ill-health—at least for any length of time. Eating too much and exercising and sleeping too little are among the things which make lasting success impossible. "Good singing is seven-eighths a question of digestion" a well-known artist once said to me.

I have reserved for number ten, the cause of more failures than all the other factors combined:—The lack of magnetism and heart. Let me cite two of the most prominent and popular artists of our time on this point. "You can train the voice," said Luisa Terrazzini, "You can take the raw material and make of it a finished product; not so the heart. It is there or it is not there; if it is not there you will never move an audience to tears. You will never find sympathy responding to your lack of sympathy; tears to a tearless voice never!"

"Let me tell you," said Maud Powell, "that the world is full of artists and musicians whose talent and ability command the deepest reverence, who, nevertheless, cannot swell box-office receipts by a single dollar for lack of that elusive quality of magnetism. The great public is moved by human qualities more than by art qualities."

Too Much Self Help

By Ben Venuto

SELF-HELP has long been a quality much admired by the Anglo-Saxon race, especially here in America. It is not my purpose either to decry this praiseworthy tendency or, on the other hand, to indulge in praise of it, but merely to point out some cases in which it has been unwisely used.

Quite recently the mother of a six-year old boy spoke to me of her future plans for his education, particularly in music. When a few years older, she planned to have him take a "newspaper route," and, with the money thus earned, to pay for his own lessons. Had they been very poor, her scheme would have been laudable; but they were in circumstances which rendered such a proceeding by no means necessary. I said to her: "Mrs. S., a boy can go to school and take music lessons, or he can work and take music lessons, but he cannot do all three at once, for he must have time and energy left for practice. It has been tried too many times, and never with satisfactory results. Even if time is found, energy will be lacking. A tired-out pupil can accomplish nothing."

The writer once had as a pupil in Harmony, a young man who was already a good pianist. He was attending high-school one session a day and playing for the "movies" afternoon and evening. He was ambitious, diligent and talented, and I looked for a promising pupil; but he was so nervous from overwork that he could not guide his hand sufficiently to be sure to get a note so one could tell if it were intended to be on a line or in a space. I soon realized that his brain was in a similarly uncontrolled state. He never accomplished anything worth while in music until some years later when he went at the study again under more favorable conditions.

Another problem is in families where there are numerous children who go to work at an early age. The total income of such a family reaches quite a respectable figure, and they generally are able to afford music lessons for one or two of the children who show a talent in that line. But there is often grumbling and jealousy because those who are spending time in their

musical education do not go to work as young or take equal responsibility with the others about the various household tasks.

It seems to be a law of nature that those persons whose plans reach far into the future must always seem selfish to those who live only for the day. One such case, of particular interest, came under my observation. Peter was the third son of a small market-gardener. Showing marked talent for the violin, in boyhood, he attracted the attention of a wealthy musical amateur who paid for his lessons with a high-class teacher. Peter practiced many hours a day; but his assistance in agricultural labors fell to zero. His father and mother complained bitterly to friends and neighbors and Peter was regarded as the black sheep of the family; but he kept stubbornly to his own devices, at last leaving home and finding work for himself, of a not too arduous nature, yet sufficient for his support while he continued his studies. We omit the account of his intervening years of struggle. Suffice it to say that he at length became musical director of a first-class theatre in New York, and earned a salary many times that he could have earned had he been willing to act the part of a dutiful helper at home, enjoying the commendation of his parents and neighbors. He afterwards helped his parents financially to some extent.

But a word of caution, on the other hand, against making an unjustifiable application of this instance. There are some cases in which children are only too apt to take selfish advantage of their parents, brothers and sisters, under the guise of devoting themselves to the study of music. This, where it is really the case, is contemptible and cruelly wrong, but how may a parent distinguish? Easily! Just observe whether the boy or girl really works diligently at the lessons assigned and wins the teacher's commendation, or whether he merely dawdles over them, plays whatever he likes and simply amuses himself and wastes time. We have all heard of the old farmer whose son had come home from an alleged art-course in Paris, who complained that the boy did everything just like a real artist, *except paint*.

Ambidexterity and Piano-Playing

By Maud Helen Wimpenny

In these days of scientific investigation it is becoming an understood fact that wonderful development of unused brain area in the right hemisphere is possible by the equal use of both hands, or, by the study of ambidexterity. Counter-commands are given to left and right motor movements; we direct the left hand from the right lobe and vice-versa—therefore piano playing is a step in the right direction and a big step—as we perform these counter commands non-simultaneously. These unused brain areas, are in the right hemisphere of the brain, in all cases except in left handed people, whose barren area is the left hemisphere. We are largely a one sided race and will be until man has conquered the control of the left hand, or, being left handed, has gained control of the right hand.

To do this, three great essential manual requirements are needed with which to develop the unused centers—viz; writing and drawing with both hands and efficient piano performance. In addition to these studies, it goes without saying that all usage of the neglected hand is quite beneficial.

I am indebted to H. Macnaughton Jones in his book entitled "Ambidexterity and Mental Culture" for the grasp of the three essential studies to be accomplished equally with both hands—writing, drawing and playing, as written above. During twenty years teaching, I have tested the benefit to the brain by the steady application of piano technic. In performing a difficult piano composition we not only perform numerous passages of non-simultaneous movement of our hands, but, it is necessary to be able to perform eurhythmic bodily motions to be efficient (this being ability to step in three time, make arm gestures in four time, etc. and all these feats performed at the same time). Memory necessarily strengthens itself as a result of all the sign posts (marks of expression) on the journey up the Hill of Parnassus in piano study. This will give to the reader, perhaps, at least a misty idea, of the need of counter commands, given to motor movements by opposite brain areas.

The writer has tested the non-efficiency of the art of rhetorical expression in the right side of the brain, by the practice of the left hand writing for the first time in maturity. I can write, but, not easily, except in mirror position (right to left) which is easy, but, ideas in com-dexterity. The attempt was discouraging, in a way, but, encouraging from a scientific standpoint, in that it has proven to me the necessary conjunction of left hand development of the written idea in the unused areas of the cortex, in the right hemisphere of the brain.

Vocational work performed equally with both hands is a fine asset to the highest mental culture. Despise not the workers then, for they are the salt of the earth if located in the proper channels. There will not, as a result, be any danger of any of us becoming individuals of one idea, but, on the other hand we do stand a chance of becoming versatile specialists. This system of study, together with the use of both hands is becoming the future system of achievement, mentally, physically, and morally. In answer to a query regarding the latter statement, I affirm that we may soar to unlimited heights of mentality, fearing no moral foe nor mental degeneration because the connection of the now developed double speech, writing, drawing and piano-performing power of speech may be maintained throughout a paralytic shock—restoration of a paralysed limb may be infinitely more possible by this fertilization of grey matter, also.

What encouragement all this scientific application should be to either the adult or early beginner in piano study then! The writer's experience in first trying mirror writing with the left hand was comparatively easy and after some effort, found writing from left to right, easy of accomplishment with the same hand. The only hard process was in the art of composition which will grow as the left hand gains agility and speed. It were not true that these barren areas need fertilization by hand dexterity, the rapidity of idea would flow the same as when writing in the usual way. As a result of left hand piano practice, writing is easier—as a result of left-hand writing steadily practiced, speech areas will develop.

The characteristics obtained as a result of ambidexterity together with piano playing are many, but, a few only may be listed here. Rhythmic repose, or in other words, control, bodily, mentally, and morally. Observational, rhetorical and oratorical powers may be doubly strengthened.

Mastering Mistakes

Common Errors and Shortcomings of Piano Students and How to Overcome Them

By **SIDNEY SILBER**

Head of the Piano Department of the University School of Music, Lincoln, Neb.

WHEN one stops to consider how much of the art of piano playing may be analyzed, it is indeed surprising how vast multitudes of well-intentioned and gifted students sin against the letter and spirit of the art, but especially against the letter. These "sins" are, for the most part, traceable to defects in mental discipline. If they could be remitted by a simple admonition on the part of some authority to "go and sin no more," the problem would indeed be easily solved. What aggravates the case particularly, is the fact that most students are either not aware of their sins, not concerned regarding their remission, or they do not know how to gain "absolution."

Which Way Lies Salvation?

"Sins" are committed mainly because most students have delegated the responsibility for their musical salvation to the authority known as the teacher. "I am studying with So-and-So, who has taught so many excellent players. Hence, I too, who am equally gifted must produce equally satisfactory results." Thus speaks the student. Now, if the premises were correct, the conclusion might be. No student, no matter how gifted, can delegate the responsibility for the development of his gifts to any teacher without jeopardizing his highest development. True, some do eventually "come out of the influence"—after years of misspent energy, when it is too late.

It would be unjust to lay all the blame upon the teachers. The fact, nevertheless remains, that the great mass of teachers are either incompetent to "draw out" the musical potentialities of their pupils or they shirk this responsibility by drawing out their financial potentialities, preying upon that most universal human weakness, vanity. The student's greatest asset, in the quest for truth, is the spirit of inquiry. We humans learn only in proportion to our desire. A student who asks questions concerning his problems, discusses, yes, even takes issue with his teacher concerning them, has the best chance of attaining worthwhile results. From the standpoint of the teacher, nothing is quite so soul-deadening or soul-killing as lack of interest or lack of response on the part of the pupil. On the other hand, nothing is quite so refreshing and inspiring to a competent teacher as this very spirit of inquiry. Therefore, I repeat: "Students, take your own cases in hand, co-operate with your teachers in the attainment of desired ends, in the attainment of your highest powers of self-expression."

The Nature of Errors and of Shortcomings

Errors and shortcomings common to most students are due to inherent incapacity, physical defects, irrational and unscientific methods of study, ignorance (in the sense of not knowing) and insufficient mental discipline. Physical defects are not discussed in this article. Nor is much time or space devoted to literal mistakes caused by carelessness and indifference on the part of the pupil. Carelessness and indifference may, it is true, be caused by sheer laziness which under a different teacher may be whipped into well-directed activity. It is obvious, in such a case, that a change of teachers is desirable, provided the parent notices any shirking of her child. If, however, frequent changes of teacher do not effect a change for the better, it is also obvious that the child should not be permitted to continue study.

These errors are: Literal mistakes in playing of single notes and combinations of notes as to pitch, duration and accent, non-observance of accidentals, ties and rests. Shortcomings: Slovenliness in the playing of chords, faulty time, tempi and rhythm, inadequate and incorrect methods of touch, dynamics, and expression generally.

How to Overcome Literal Mistakes

Literal mistakes are due mostly to inattention and ignorance. In the first case the pupil is at fault; in the latter, the teacher is to blame. Ignorance can best be combatted through enlightenment. Inattention requires mental discipline. Assuming, now, that the teacher is competent to suggest proper modes of study and practice, we must again advise the pupil who persists in playing inaccurately, to discontinue his work altogether.

Accuracy and precision are basic virtues in music making. They constitute musical decency. Their possession is no badge of distinction, for like social decency, they are expected in every one. The most effective method to overcome literal mistakes is slow practice, which means, SLOW PRACTICE. The student who adopts and follows the slogan, "Stop, Look, Listen," has the necessary weapon with which to overcome this all-too-common defect. If slow practice does not enable you to become conscious of your "sins against the letter of music" your eyes or ears are defective. If you will but "Make haste slowly" your ears will invariably appraise you of your errors as to pitch.

Errors in Duration

Errors in duration are decidedly more complicated than errors in pitch and require more care. Most students play the way they count; and they do not count correctly. How, then, are these errors to be overcome? If the student does not have the feeling of equal metrical divisions, he simply must have recourse to a machine, which may be a blessing or curse, depending upon how it is used. This machine is the metronome. "But," you interject, "what if the pupil cannot play with the metronome?" Here is the answer: If it is certain that the pupil cannot play without the metronome, and he "says" that he cannot play with it, he will have to have a temporary (or permanent) separation from study altogether. The case is quite comparable to the man who said that he could not live with his wife and therefore petitioned the court for a divorce. Investigation, however, revealed the fact that he could not live without his wife. A temporary separation was imposed by the judge, which led eventually to a re-union—and they lived happily ever after. So, in like manner, the pupil who "says" that he cannot play with the metronome is usually too lazy to really try to play with it; or his teacher does not suggest ways and means of proper and rational practice with this instrument.

The Use of the Metronome

Most important, first of all, is that the metronome should not be used over protracted periods. Ten to fifteen minutes at a time should be the utmost limit. Given, for example, a piece in 3/4 measure, arrange the weight so that there will be a beat of the pendulum for each quarter. If many eighth notes and dotted notes are in such a piece, it may be well to arrange the weight to allow for six beats in each measure. In either case, whether you allow for three or for six beats, begin very slowly and accelerate the movement by degrees. Such a method will usually solve the problem of playing in time.

In compound rhythms, such as 6/8 and 9/8, the weight should first be arranged so that each one of the eights receives a separate beat. Later, arrange the weight so that there are but two or three beats respectively in the measure. Do not confuse 4/4 with 2/2 (alla breve.) The latter signature has a line through the C, thus: C

Accent

The metronome may be a most valuable aid in developing a sense of rhythm. Without accent there can be no rhythm; and rhythm is the very life, heart-beat and soul of music. Time and rhythm, however, are not identical. Learn to play strictly in time. Observe the letter of the law first; you will then be in a position to express its spirit freely (rhythmically). Scale practice with the metronome is one of the most effective and interesting methods for the development of accentuation. The student should take the easiest of major scales (easiest, from the standpoint of "playableness") the B major scale, and play over a register of four octaves, each hand separately and later both hands together. Assuming that the groups consist of sixteenth notes, the following table of metronomic marks are suggested:

Groups of two's,
Metronome varying from $\text{♩} = 50$ to $\text{♩} = 120$

Groups of four's,
Metronome varying from $\text{♩} = 40$ to $\text{♩} = 100$

Groups of eight's,
Metronome varying from $\text{♩} = 40$ to $\text{♩} = 100$



SIDNEY SILBER

Now play the scale over a register of three octaves as follows:

Groups of three's,
Metronome varying from $\text{♩} = 40$ to $\text{♩} = 120$

Groups of sixes,
Metronome varying from $\text{♩} = 40$ to $\text{♩} = 120$

Finally, play in groups of threes and sixes respectively with above metronomic variations covering a register of four octaves. In order to have the accent come out on the last note, it is necessary, in this formula, to play up and down three times in succession.

As a final test of speed control through accent, combine the above formula as follows: Play the ascending and descending scales on groups of twos, threes, fours, sixes and eights successively, remembering that a register of four octaves is to be used for groups of twos and their multiples, and register of three octaves for three's and their multiples. The metronomic variations above suggested should also be used in this formula. It is a good plan to keep a daily record of work done along these lines. One month's practice of this type will reveal considerable growth if the work is undertaken conscientiously.

After having played all formulae in the scale of B Major, take up the remaining diatonic scales as here arranged in their order of difficulty: B, E, A, D, E, flat, B flat, A flat, D flat, G flat, F, G, C.

Minor scales (both harmonic and melodic forms): G, F, B, E, D, A, F, sharp, C sharp, B flat E flat, G sharp, C.

Scale Work in Dynamics

The practice of scales is not excellent for the development of precision in accent, smoothness and speed only. By far the most valuable feature of scale practice is the development of touch control. A scale played with one and the same degree of tonal intensity is a very unattractive and drab product. The following practice should be followed in addition to the work just discussed.

Over a register of four octaves, both hands playing:

- 1 Increase the power while ascending, decrease while descending the scales.
- 2 Decrease the power while ascending, increase while descending the scales.
- 3 Increase through the first two octaves, decrease through the last two octaves of ascending scales.
- 4 Decrease through the first two octaves, increase through the last two octaves of descending scales.
- 5 Decrease through the first two octaves, increase through the last two octaves of descending scales.
- 6 Increase through the first two octaves, decrease through the last two octaves of descending scales.

Now practice the following formula:

For the first two octaves, parallel motion, then contrary motion (each hand covering two octaves), return to the position from which contrary motion started, ascend in parallel motion for two octaves, descend for two octaves in parallel motion, then repeat, contrary motion,

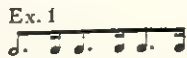
and return to starting point. This formula also affords abundant opportunity for practice in dynamics. Both hands may either play with increasing and decreasing intensity simultaneously, or each hand may play independently of the other.

In this connection let us consider one of the most common failings of students in the playing of scales. This is the turning out of the thumb joint. It is imperative to turn this joint slightly inward; otherwise the playing of scales will be seriously hampered and little progress can be made along the line of speed. The necessity of relaxation will be discussed later; but in playing scales the elbow should be perfectly free and the hands slightly tilted, the left hand when ascending and the right hand when descending.

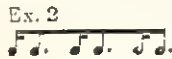
Rhythmic Practice of Exercises

Many technical exercises may be varied to afford an abundance of rhythmic models which will enable the student to gain greater control of the fingers. Taking, for example, Czerny's Study Op. 740 No. 17, each group of sextuplets may be rhythmically varied as follows:

First version:



Second version:



Third version:



Fourth version:

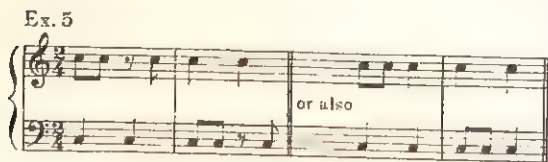


For chord work along similar lines, Czerny's Study Op. 740 No. 21 may serve as an excellent medium. The above versions may likewise be adopted and applied to this study.

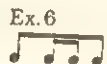
Another quite difficult version consists in playing the last study in triplets. As each measure contains 16 sixteenths, the accent will not "come out" evenly until the 4th, 8th, 12th measures, and so on.

Complicated Rhythms

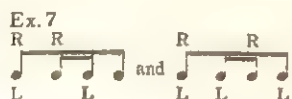
Most pupils experience considerable difficulty in correctly playing two notes against three and three notes against four. In the vast majority of cases, they play two against three as follows:



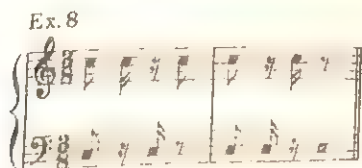
In order to overcome this defect, first THINK the following rhythm, or better still, tap it with a pencil, thus:



Now, taking two pencils, tap the same rhythm as here indicated (R represents the right hand and L, the left.)



Applying this model to the piano, play as follows:

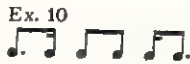


Similarly, three against four are mostly played:

Ex. 9



To overcome this defect, first think the following rhythm and tap it with a pencil:



Taking two pencils, tap as follows:



Reduced to a simple working model at the keyboard, we have:

Ex. 12



Play both models very slowly at first and accelerate speed by degrees. For further development in control of two against three, try Chopin's Study No. 27. For three against four, use Chopin's Fantasy Impromptu and Etude No. 26.

Embellishments

A word should be said also concerning embellishments. It is obviously the duty of the teacher to instruct the student concerning the meaning of symbols and the execution of embellishments. It is well to play a passage or a phrase without the embellishment, so as to fix the melodic line upon the mind. This line must not be distorted when the embellishment is added. Remember that embellishments are to be played in diatonic degree unless otherwise indicated. One of the commonest mistakes in the playing of embellishments happens with mordents. Most pupils play these like triplets. Mordents should invariably be played with the accent on the third note, which follows the two shorter notes, thus:



Errors Caused by Inattention

Under this heading we have non-observance of ties, rests, accidentals and slovenly playing of chords. All of these may be overcome by close listening. Students must ever be reminded that rests are quite as important as notes. When Berlioz was asked what, in his estimation was the most distinctive and effective feature of Weber's music, he answered: "The rests." Give your listeners a rest, once in a while. Remember that silence is golden. However, do not imagine that all rests represent silence, for many rests are supposed to sound. The point, however, is that the time indicated by rests is not to be curtailed or sloughed over.

One of the most common shortcomings of piano students is playing one hand after the other, when the text indicates that they should be played simultaneously. This is heard most frequently when both hands are to play chords; but it often happens (as in Chopin Nocturnes) when the right hand has but one note to play. The effect of this kind of playing is slovenly. It is caused by the reading of one hand a slight fraction of a second after the other, instead of reading both hands simultaneously. Closer listening will overcome this distressing habit.

Ten Thoughts for Music Students

By T. L. Rickaby

I. "It is a mistake to play too many technical exercises at any one practice period. Rather take one phase of technic and work with concentrated energy on that. Arpeggios one day, scales another and so on. By this means you will be able to devote sufficient time to each feature to accomplish something."

II. "All real growth is slow, and music is no exception; so it is useless to look for immediate results. Yet that is just what the average person does. Instead of comparing your work to-day with that of last week, compare it with that of a year ago. Then you may more reasonably gauge your progress. Go every hour and watch the plant, and no growth is apparent. Wait a month or so, and there will be no question as to its increase."

III. "Horses, cattle, sheep and hogs must be driven. They seldom go where they ought, by accident. If you must always be told of the correct note, the rest, the tie, the finger, you are being driven. Use your eyes, your ears, and above all, your mind and memory."

IV. "It is just as easy to strike the right key as the wrong one. Think first. A cat can strike wrong notes."

V. "At the first lessons the teacher must do practically all the work; but only at these. Very early must the pupil begin to assume some responsibility, must work, and think, by and for himself. He must be taught that it is "up to" him to use his mental powers, develop initiative, and "do" for himself all that can reasonably be expected of a human being at his age. He must progress "on

his own steam," as they say of ships and locomotives, and not depend on some outside power to get anywhere." (Incidentally, it might be said that all teaching worthy the name, should be directed in a large measure toward this end.)

VI. "Average music pupils would accomplish more and become infinitely better performers if they would first, do one-tenth of what they are told to do; and, second, if they would do one-tenth of what they ought to do without being told."

VIII. "Do not "spell" out your music letter by letter, note by note. As a general rule all music comes either in scale groups or chord groups. Try to think in such groups. This means that you must acquire as soon as possible a knowledge of scales, chords and arpeggios. This comes by much playing, sight-reading, and chiefly perhaps, by writing. Writing trains the eye, and good reading depends on a well trained eye."

IX. "Who does your arithmetic problems for you at school? You or your teacher? Your musical problems must be solved, and your musical tasks must be accomplished by yourself also. If some one else does this, your problems will be solved, and your tasks will be accomplished, but you will receive no benefit. Do it yourself."

X. "Just as the clock runs down—so will your enthusiasm, wind it up by reading your Musical Magazine."

Five Wasted Years

By Ira M. Brown

A hard working student experienced a standstill in her studies, which began about the end of her third year. This lasted nearly five years, during which time she accomplished but little, compared to her previous advancement.

Perhaps she herself was partly at fault; but, as she later said, had her teachers helped her to develop her imagination, to create higher ideals, to awaken the esthetic sense, and had they carried her more forward into the studies of the classics, music would have taken on a real meaning to her and she would have worked with an entirely different purpose.

As it was, her work became scarcely more than an exercise in sight reading. Her practice could scarcely be dignified by that name, because she was not interested. A page of music meant just so many notes to be learned;

and "notes" are really not delightfully inspiring. Marks of phrasing and expression meant nothing as a genuine part of the music, because she had not been taught to use them.

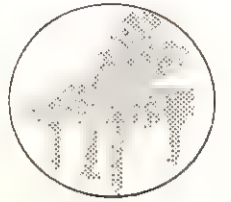
Then good fortune brought her in the way of a new teacher, one who taught music. Soon she began to realize that notes really mean but little in themselves, that they are but the outward clothes of a musical idea. Through the study of phrasing and interpretation, she began to understand something of the inner spirit of music. Study became a pleasure, and reading the literature pertaining to the musical art was now not only profitable but a very pleasant employment. Whether she suffered from the ignorance, carelessness or selfishness of her early teachers, she certainly was an unfortunate victim; for now she is working with a will and in many ways fast becoming independent of the teacher.



Eliminating Stiffness in Piano Playing

Knocking Down the Blank Wall in the Way of Progress
in Grade Three

By GEORGE DUDLEY MARTIN



THERE are in this country a good many music teachers who still live in the bygone days of Lebert and Stark. Numbers of pupils of such teachers now have classes of their own and stick to the same old methods by which they were taught, either because they actually believe in them or because they know of no others. All such are by their natures antagonistic to any suggestion that a thing or a thought may be new and still have merit.

On the other hand are many, very many teachers who were fortunate enough to come under the influence of broad-minded and progressive teaching in their student days.

It is perfectly true that no student of piano playing ever should hear the word *legato* until long after he has ceased to be a beginner. A legato touch is truly "a musical asset and not a mechanical one." It is a part of the province of Expression and not of Technique, and as such it is directly opposed to speed.

When will piano teachers in general learn the lesson of relaxation? Why do they (and they do) preach relaxation with one breath and a legato touch with the next? A legato touch is essentially a pressure touch, a forced and unnatural touch, and cannot be produced without contracting the muscles and consciously keeping them contracted. It is impossible to play a rapid scale passage with a true legato touch. It can't be done. Speed and a legato touch simply do not mix.

A rapid passage may be smooth as velvet, the tones may blend like liquid fire, they may melt one into the other in a manner to make the hearer catch his breath, but they are not legato tones because a legato tone is the result of conscious pressure and such a passage, to be played at all, must be done with unconscious ease, grace and facility, to say nothing of the fact that the player simply does not have time to impart to each note the individual force necessary to make it legato. The legato effect in such passages is the result of correct pedaling.

I do not teach the legato touch, as such, to any great extent. After a pupil has learned the bare meaning of the word as it appears on the printed page of music, it is much more effective to direct his attention to places where sustained tones are required by insisting that he make melody sing out, instead of repeating in his ear, "legato, legato."

Let us consider for a moment the enormous amount of damage done and energy wasted by the barbarous old method that required the back of hand to be perfectly level from the wrist to the middle finger-joints and then bent the ends of the fingers sharply downward at right angles. This relic of the inquisition is still surprisingly in vogue. It includes usually the lifting of the fingers as high as possible for each stroke. Also, it harbors a conviction that a very "heavy" piano action is a requisite for proper progress.

How may the teachers, who insist on turning the studio into a torture chamber, be made to see the light. A music lesson ought to be a joyous thing for teacher and pupil; it should be an hour of pleasure and profit for both, something to which the pupil should look forward as one of the interesting things of life and the teacher with a proper feeling of responsibility that it is up to him to make it so. But I must get away from this subject. I am a crank with a notion that pupils should come for lessons because they want to come—and it is really easy to make them want to come.

Many pupils are still in third grade because their teachers are technically incapable of advancing them beyond it. A teacher must of necessity play so much better than any of his pupils that he is a source of constant inspiration to them, and it is certainly true that many teachers all over this country are not good fourth grade players. How then, are they to illustrate easily, accurately and with that necessary touch of authority, the material at hand, to say nothing of the very important point of leading the pupil on to better

efforts and higher ideals by playing for him frequently from material in the grade ahead. In short, can you teach a pupil to do what you cannot do yourself?

A non-legato touch is first essential, if one is to acquire the ability to play easily and gracefully rapid passages of any kind. If we would attain speed, we must first attain a perfectly natural hand position. The hand must do its work on the keyboard with the same freedom from restraint that characterizes the act of using a table fork or picking up a lead pencil or doing any of the hundreds of things our hands do daily with unconscious accuracy and grace.

Any system or method that interferes with such a hand position at the same time lessens by just so many the pupils chances of getting beyond grade three.



GEORGE DUDLEY MARTIN

Learning to play the piano is at best difficult enough. Teachers who take beginners have need of peculiar and unusual talents, in order to start such pupils properly on the right road. Young minds and muscles are queer things and play many pranks that puzzle even the most experienced teachers.

For some reason unknown, the moment the hand is called upon to perform the unaccustomed act of pressing down a piano key, just that moment it becomes seized of cramps. It stiffens rigidly, all power for free and natural action leaves it and any movement it makes is strained, forced and the result of will power on the part of the controlling mind. Why?

I have heard and read many explanations of this fact, few of which have been wholly acceptable. The eye of the beginner in playing sees a note on the page

before him. He knows he must somehow translate that note into sound by striking a certain one in the multitude of keys with one of his fingers. He isn't any too sure just which key that black dot on the page represents. He concentrates his mind on the work at hand and right there and then his muscles contract.

They do I've literally seen them do it, many times. Not only the hand muscle but also seemingly his whole body becomes rigid with the intensity of his mental effort. He is trying to do something new with his hands and his mind at the same time; and his muscles act in sympathy with the mental strain under which he is working. That much may be admitted. So, right from the very first time he tries to play a certain printed note on the right key, his hand muscles are in a strained, unnatural condition. Habits form quickly; and it is almost no time at all until his hands seem automatically to stiffen at the bare sight of a page of music. From the very start he is called upon to do something new and difficult and this demand on his mental and physical resources continues on through the first and second grades and into the third. At each lesson and very likely during each practice period his hands are more or less cramped and rigid; if not in sympathy with his mental attitude, then why?

Little effective effort is made to prevent him from forming this calamitous habit; and he of course never dreams that daily he is placing one stone on another in the wall that will completely halt his progress somewhere in grade three. To make a bad matter somewhat worse, he is severely restricted in the manner in which he is to push down the keys. Not only must he play a certain key to make a certain sound that will correspond to the printed note, but also he must do this in a certain way. This demands further concentration of mind and once more the fingers pay the penalty. So, when he finally arrives at grade three the habit of playing with more or less rigid hand muscles is pretty sure to be deeply grounded. Also, about this time he begins to find passages in his work that calls for a little speed and speed he has not. He does not realize it then, perhaps never, but the reason his fingers balk at his efforts to make them travel fast is that the condition of his hand muscles, when playing, render any such quick and spontaneous movement impossible.

The point in his progress at which he has now arrived is almost sure to be his stopping place. Few, very few, are willing to put forth the effort necessary to correct the multitude of bad habits that are the natural growth of the one big parent habit that was permitted to find a lodging place in the hands at the very first lesson. So the others quit for good and who can blame them? I wonder of some of these pupils do not occasionally feel a vague resentment that they could go so far and no farther, and if they do not sometimes wonder why.

There is little doubt that one of the most trying and discouraging facts a teacher has to meet is that most pupils fail with a piece calling for easy, graceful, fluent execution; and that test comes usually about the end of grade three.

If ever a teacher and pupil are facing a blank wall, it is surely then; and what can be done?

The time to have done it was away back at that first lesson. The thing to have done was to prevent. Then there would now be nothing to correct.

Parents are somewhat to blame for the existence of this almost universal type of pupil. It is still true in this country that comparatively few people know anything whatever about music or piano playing, in spite of the fact that immense sums are being spent in efforts to learn. Fewer still are aware of the knowledge and infinite care necessary to start a child properly on the road to musicianship. Result: the fearfully mistaken idea that anyone is good enough to start with, the cheaper, the better. So a very large number of pupils have no chance in the world of learning really to play.

[Editor's Note: The very interesting and always melodious compositions of Mr. George Dudley Martin are well known to the readers of the Etude. Mr. Martin was born in Scranton, Pa., and received his musical training from Dr. Hugh A. Clarke, Constantin von Sternberg, Silas Rosser, and Dr. Alfred Woold. Among his most charming compositions are *Wood Nymphs* and *La Ballerina*. Mr. Martin's article is one of these "Very much worth while" discussions of a subject founded upon real experience. Every teacher with an alert mind, who keeps in touch with modern methods, finds out a great many practical hints and is anxious to communicate them to others. We welcome contributions of this kind when they are really fresh and novel.]

Almost every normal person likes music and would like to be able to play; that each one has the making of a fairly good player somewhere in him. I believe also that most of these potential pianists are placed under such a handicap at the beginning of their studies that their natural love for music is destroyed in the course of two or three grades. Little difficulties, that should not worry them in the least under proper guidance, multiply until they become an effective barrier to further progress. The pupils soon become indifferent and discouraged and the parents conclude that Susie and Willie are not very musical anyway and that more money spent for lessons will be wasted. And they are partly right just as they are partly to blame for permitting, by their lack of knowledge, such things to happen.

To get to what I started out to say, pupils fail to develop ability to play fast because they play with cramped hand muscles. The hands cramp because they have been permitted to cramp from the first lesson to the last one. This defect in the pupil's playing shows up first somewhere along in the third grade; because pieces calling for speed are usually introduced about this time.

Legato playing, and staccato as well, should be avoided as a pestilence, at least until the hand muscles are under such control that simple scales and broken chords can be played easily, gracefully and fluently, at a speed that precludes all chance for individual attention to each tone and *with no conscious effort*.

Legato playing is simply ruinous to a beginner. A continued legato, calling for a conscious pressure on each key, not only in order to force the key down but also to keep it down, will quickly tire and cramp the hands of an experienced pianist. If you doubt that it will, try it. If such a touch will so effect capable, well developed hands—but why go on, isn't the answer obvious? Any touch, or, to put it in different words, any method or way or system of causing a key to descend and produce a tone, excepting the natural way, is, with beginners, sure to lead to grave difficulties almost from the start.

A piano key is to be struck, not pushed or pressed or coaxed, down. The term best describing such a stroke or blow is "non-legato"—that is, neither legato nor staccato. The pupil will use this touch of his own free will just the moment his hand muscles are permitted to forget that they are doing anything unusual.

A pupil in the early grades should never be assigned tasks that seem to him tremendously difficult. His practice material should be such as can be learned quickly and played well. Observe that whatever your pupils play best, they also play easily and freely and with a minimum of that mental effort that tends to turn fingers into sticks.

Not absolute relaxation, for that is neither possible nor desirable. Not the stiff and stilted "methods" of our own youth, for they were and are destructive of talent in wholesale lots. But a happy medium, far removed from either extreme, of a natural hand position producing a natural touch, a free and easy and graceful touch, that alone will give to our playing the speed and facility necessary to advance us over and beyond the blank wall in grade three.

The Pupil Who Yawns

S. M. C.

PROBABLY most of us have occasionally met the nervous pupil, the fussy pupil, the unresponsive pupil, the pupil who frowns, and the pupil who weeps, or one who gives other manifestations of lack of interest in music study.

Perhaps the most distressing of all these types is the pupil who gives expression to a spirit of passive endurance by a succession of "lingering yawns, long drawn out." Nothing has a more deadening effect on the enthusiasm of the teacher than a yawning pupil. The feeling is akin to that of a lecturer facing a sleeping audience. Every effort should be made to arouse such a listless individual to an appreciation of music study, to stimulate his interest by novel features introduced into the lesson until every vestige of boredom is destroyed.

If this phenomenon is one of frequent occurrence, it is well to inquire into the health and habits of the pupil. Moreover, a careful examination of our methods may reveal the fact that it is necessary for us to rouse our energies to greater activity, eliminate the dull features of the lesson, vary the manner of procedure, in short, use every means that might add freshness and charm to the lesson, and make our pupil absolutely yawn-proof.

Individual Teaching

By Eugenio di Pirani

THE insistence by certain teachers upon the use of a fixed method with the various types of pupils is in my opinion a great mistake. The intelligent teacher must use as many methods as he has pupils.

Every piano student realizes that each composition he tries to interpret offers some technical or purely musical problems which he finds difficult to unravel and to overcome. However those difficulties are not the same for every student. As a matter of fact that which appears hard, even insuperable to the one, proves a trifle to the other, that which scares one student may appear as a plaything to the other. It depends not only upon the mental attitude but often upon the formation of the hand and of the fingers. The one, as often the case in males, has strongly built, muscular, fleshy hands. Rubinstein had the hands of an athlete, with bulky, fleshy finger tips. Hands of that type are especially fit for powerful, heavy chords of a wide range, for orchestral playing. On the other side, the plumpness of the fingers makes it difficult for their owner to strike into the narrow space between the black keys and, as was the case with Rubinstein, necessitates the unavoidable sounding of wrong notes. It is astonishing that in spite of his heavy lion paws Rubenstein was able to bring out of the piano the most gentle, ethereal sounds. The same phenomenon I noticed in Ignaz Friedman, who also is possessed of a strong, powerful hand.

Other pianists, on the contrary, as, for instance, Liszt, and most women cultivating this instrument, have long, slender hands and elongated fingers tapered to a point. This type again finds it easier to circulate amidst the narrow lanes of the keyboard and is especially fit for scales, arpeggios and all kinds of light rolling passages.

This unlikeness is striking with the different pupils. Among my disciples I have a girl with exceptionally short hands and fingers. She cannot reach an octave and must strike most chords arpeggiated; but as a compensation she has a natural gift for trills, scales and passages of thirds.

Another pupil, a young man, has an enormously large hand. He can play tenths with one single stroke and hardly needs to use the arpeggio, except when it is prescribed.

This difference of disposition requires varied systems of tuition, quite different tasks for the teacher, who must find out for every pupil a way of conquering the

various obstacles. To that purpose he has to invent preparatory exercises which may be different with every single pupil. Hence the necessity of an individual method of tuition.

But, after the technical hinderances have been overcome, the task of the student and of the teacher is by no means ended. There remains the higher, the most artistic part of the interpretation. In this, also, the greatest disparity among students may be found. The one is endowed with a fervid imagination. The teacher may easily convey to him pictures, visions, embodying the poetical meaning of the work of art, which can often become a revelation to the young artist. Prof. Marx in his comments on the Beethoven sonatas invents a novel for every one of them, which may or may not be the real meaning Beethoven had in mind, but, at all events contributes to the inspiration of the interpreter.

Another pupil, on the contrary, is not equally inclined to poetical thoughts. It often occurred to me, that after having tried to bring before the eyes of the student a poetical image suggested by the composition, he or she looked at me with an idiotic expression and confessed finally with candor that, in spite of the greatest efforts, he could not see anything of the kind. It would be utterly useless to insist on enlightening this type of student. A less imaginative, more commonplace explanation of the composition is here needed.

I was once teaching a pupil the famous *Prelude in D flat* by Chopin. In the middle part, where the psalmodic theme in C sharp minor starts in the left hand, I around the coffin containing the remains of the deceased and they were singing the prayers for the soul of the beloved one."

The would be pianist made a sign of understanding and started again to play the second part. She accented forcibly the chords in the left hand and imparted to them a decidedly martial, military expression. I stopped her and said: "My dear young lady, you suggest with your playing rather a regiment, marching accompanied by drums and trumpets than a chorus of humble monks singing the litany of the dead!" The comparison caused unbounded hilarity and—helped.

Altogether every student offers to the teacher a different problem, which solution necessitates a different individual treatment.

Take It Home and Practice It Some More

By F. L. Rickaby

It is remarkable how often this direction is given by teachers. While the pupil may need to "take it home and practice it some more," and while the teacher may be sincere, the advice is to a large degree useless.

First of all, the pupil can either play the piece or he can not. He can learn no piece satisfactorily to himself or others unless it is in his grade, and well within his grade. Moreover, he must be ready for it, not only technically but mentally. As a rule the pieces given to pupils are too difficult. The young player is not equipped to grapple successfully with the mechanical tasks that appear; and after a struggle, gives them up. In cases where, by dogged perseverance, a solo is learned, it is often abandoned because the player is tired of it and all the work goes for nothing as the music immediately leaves the fingers, because it is not rooted and grounded, as it should be, on a rock-bed of technic.

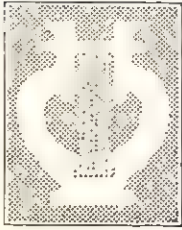
Octaves, common chords, dominant seventh and diminished seventh chords with the arpeggios founded on them; together with the major, minor, and chromatic scales, form ninety per cent (if not a still greater proportion) of the material entering into the make-up of piano music. For the first three years of a pupil's course, these should receive the closest attention; for it is on these technical features that the pupil's future as a player depends. In spite of the claims of idealists along this line, piano playing must primarily be mechanically correct, in fact practically automatic, if it is to be anything else worth while.

Now to get back to the piece that is to be "taken home and practiced some more." What is wrong or defective in the pupil's work? Find that out first, and, defective parts, emphasize the need of concentrated effort at these special places. Be sure that the pupil is prepared to accomplish what is to be done. In school, when a child does not seem to know what nine times anything is, the teacher simply suspends all arithmetic examples until the technical feature involved—in this case the multiplication table—is mastered. So in music, if the weak passage consists of arpeggios, see that the pupil understands the principles that underlie all arpeggios; and so on with all the pieces themselves. We may improve technic by playing solos, but we do not acquire technic by means of pieces. They require technic to begin with.

Therefore it is absolutely necessary to be sure that the pupil is technically able to do what he is told to do; and then, instead of saying "Take it home and practice it some more," say "Take it home and practice 'Take it home and remember more.'" But see to it that he is given something tangible to think of and to remember.

Practicing does little or no good unless thinking is mixed with it. Let the weak or difficult parts be marked, and give lucid suggestions as to ways and means for treating them. Then results may reasonably be looked for when the pupil is told to

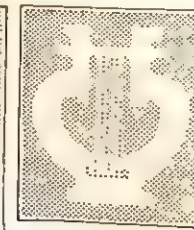
Take It Home and Practice It Some More



Here and There in the Field of Music

An Intimate Page of Fact, Humor and Comment
with the Great Music Makers of
To-day and Yesterday

By THE RECORDER



THE immense interest in all details connected with the passing of Caruso illustrates better than anything else the place of music has come to take in modern life. It may be safely said that there are few homes in America where the name Caruso is not known. In millions of homes his voice will live for decades. Think of the public characters you know, your leading jurist, your leading clergyman, your leading merchant and try to imagine which of them came nearer to the hearts of the people than the wonderful art of Enrico Caruso.

Caruso was notoriously generous. He could have died a much richer man if he had not given so much away to help those in distress. In talking with him there was no suggestion in his demeanor that he realized that he was probably the greatest male singer of history. He was exceedingly simple in his manner although he enjoyed lavish furnishings. Once the recorder had the privilege of going over the cherished treasures of the great singer. Most of the crowned heads of Europe had showered priceless gifts upon him. The Kaiser was one of the greatest admirers of Caruso. His gifts to the singer were especially costly and rich. Yet, Caruso in fumbling around in his treasure chest took far more pleasure and far more interest in handling a little bronze statuette dug from its century old sleeping place under the lava and ashes of Herculaneum—from the same spot where as a boy he used to dig when they were recovering the vanished city. What was the bauble of a Kaiser compared with the art of a great civilization long passed into comparative oblivion?

How much Caruso may have been injured by smoking will never be determined. Those who remember him will find it hard to picture him without a cigarette. Once the Recorder went to his dressing room where the great tenor was changing his costume for another act of Rigoletto. He was very restless and was calling loudly in Italian for a cigarette. Knowing the singer's preferences, the Recorder had remembered to have on hand a supply of a choice Russian brand. Whatever the singer's fee may have been that night he could not have received it with more keen delight than he did that box of cigarettes. On another occasion the Recorder visited Caruso in his New York residence at the Hotel Knickerbocker—the famous caravanserie of eminent musical artists now turned into a thoroughly prosaic office building. On entering the room the fog of cigarette smoke was so dense that it was difficult to discern who was at the other end. The tobacco chimneys were Caruso and Scotti, (the great baritone and inseparable friend of Caruso).

Caruso's successors have already been advertising themselves in all parts of the land. The Recorder has known most of the singers of the past quarter of a century and has heard most of them in public and in private, accompanying several at the keyboard. If Caruso has a successor the Recorder has yet to hear him.

A report from London gives the statement of William Lloyd, Fr. R. C. S. in which that well known throat specialist who had attended Caruso insisted that the singer's larynx should be preserved in the National Museum of Italy because of the altogether abnormal character of the vocal chords and the vocal tube. According to report, Caruso's vocal chords were one and one sixteenth inch long, while those of the average man are only three quarters of an inch long. His epiglottis, according to Dr. Lloyd, resembled that of a bass as well as of a tenor. His voice was so powerful that it broke glasses in the consulting room of the specialist.

As with man singers, Caruso's voice was not always agreeable when heard in a very small room. It required space. The Recorder remembers hearing him sing in an apartment of little more than hall bedroom size. Some singers seem to be unaffected by the size of the room. Melba was one. Once the Recorder heard her in a small parlor and it was difficult to imagine anything more perfect or more exquisite.

WHAT become of all the rare Cremona violins? Why are they so valuable? The answer is simple. The world—that is, the musical world—is expanding every minute and it is a very, very big one. Major W. G. St. Clair, of the British Army located in Singapore, Straits Settlement, in a recent letter to the Recorder gives an insight to the interest in violin playing in the Far East during the recent world tour of Mischa Elman. Major St. Clair, because of advancing years was not able to attend concerts, but Elman was told of his interests in violin matters and visited the Major. The following is an interesting extract from the letter.

"Mischa Elman visited Singapore in the course of his Eastern tour, and gave two violin recitals at the Victoria Theatre, with the most pronounced success, as may be well imagined. It so happened that both his Stadivarius and his Amati instruments had been feeling the climate, and he did not think it wise to risk retaining the strain upon them by using them any further at his concerts. And so a Russian friend brought him four miles out of town to call upon me, as Elman had heard that my wife had a Ferdinando Gagliano. I need hardly say that I was delighted at the visit, having practically given up hope of hearing him, as the hours here for the theatricals and entertainments are very late, and Elman's two concerts began at 9.30 P. M., which is the hour I go to bed. The tone was not quite big enough for Elman, but we put him on to another lady who has also a violin by the same maker. And this violin he used at his first concert here. The afternoon following that we had an invitation to tea to meet Elman and Mr. Arthur Loessler, his accompanist, at the house of an old friend of mine, the Hon'ble Dr. Lim Boon Keng, Chinese Member of the Legislative Council of this colony, whose son having spent some time in Chicago studying motor engineering, travelled with Elman across the Pacific from San Francisco. So that in a way it was quite a little party of friends. About seven or eight educated young Chinese were also of the party, and two of them brought violins for Elman to look at, should he desire to try them.

One of these, a real Cremona, by an old maker who really made very few instruments, whose name has for the moment escaped me, was bought by one of these young Chinese lads during a stay in England, for the

THANKS! Many thanks to you and the large number of ETUDE friends who have taken the trouble to write to us and tell us that they have enjoyed the spirit in which this newly inaugurated section of THE ETUDE has been presented.

Sometimes The Recorder will have a page—sometimes a column—sometimes a paragraph—some months he will not appear at all. Everything will depend upon what the Recorder has that is really worth while to send in.

When we started this section it was with the understanding that it was to be one of the most readable and entertaining departments dealing with the personalities, the wit, the bright ideas, the "new wrinkles" the ideals of music workers great and little in America.

The Recorder is a busy, alert, experienced optimistic musician, who has known personally many of the foremost composers and artists of our time, meets them frequently and is given to understand that the material he presents must be fresh, independent, fair, and always readable, or it can not have a place in THE ETUDE.

sum of £185. Mischa Elman was quite struck with this, wandered about the room with this fiddle at his shoulder, playing arpeggios, harmonics, double stopping and all sorts of variations of big technique, with consummate ease and abandon absorbed in the testing of the fiddle's capacities.

Knowing that, owing to the distance I lived from town, I possessed no car, and that because of age I keep early hours and would be unable to attend his public concerts, Mischa Elman there and then played to me and my wife, on this new fiddle, the first movement of Mendelssohn's *Violin Concerto*, with the famous cadence, all exquisitely. After that he gave us *Tema con Variazioni* by Corelli, another gem of artistic interpretation.

Mischa Elman had found the violin so well suited to his own technique, and the lie of the neck so well adapted for shifting to his own style, that he asked and received permission for the use of that Chinese young man's violin all through his forthcoming tour through Java, his own violins being intended to be left at Batavia where they would be overhauled and re-conditioned by skilled men connected with the famous Dutch Staff Orchestra there.

In gratitude for his treat the Major immediately arranged for a return visit of the violinist and has provided free seats for students, members of the government bands, and players in Hotel and moving picture orchestras of Singapore (think of it, Singapore)!

Ten year old children have ceased to gape when aeroplanes fly overhead. The flying machine is one of the commonplaces of our life. Fifteen years ago it was a marvel that stunned us all with its possibilities. There may be some musical youths who do not gasp at the idea of a Dutch Symphony Orchestra in Java or a Chinese owner of a rare Cremona; but those of us who can boast a few gray hairs will never get over being amazed at the musical interests in the land of the tigers, lotus, elephants, juggernauts, cherry blossoms, temple bells and interminable mystery.

WHEN the great meet, the bystanders are often disappointed. John Luther Long, who was responsible for the beautiful story and play which gave *Madam Butterfly* to the world, had long wished to meet Puccini the composer of the opera. The meeting took place in Philadelphia after hundreds of performances of the opera had been given in all parts of the world. Puccini does not speak English and Long does not speak Italian, Puccini, however, boasted one word in English and this was "Fiffer" which being a little better Anglicized means "fever." Conversing by means of an interpreter is about as interesting as talking to our friends through a wet blanket. Consequently this historic meeting was reduced to a dialogue like this: Puccini (much excited and exceedingly warm, gesticulating with both hands to indicate his temperature)—"Fiffer!" Long (confused)—"Fiffer? Oh, you mean fever, heat—very hot."

Puccini—"Si, fiffer."

That's all.

HOW John Philip Sousa floored John G. Johnson, "America's greatest lawyer" whose ability was admired by the entire American bar, is a story well worth telling. Lt. Sousa is an institution; not only here but around the entire musical world. He is something far more than a mere musician and composer. His contagious personality is reflected in his marches and is responsible for a large measure of his success. When the band toured Europe, the foremost critics were said to have had "Sousaitis" because the American bandmaster's instrumentation was so original that he brought surprises at every concert. What would they think of his present organization of nearly twice the size, greatly increased "virtuosity" and with the finest procurable instruments? Judging by the box office thermometer Lt. Sousa is at the very height of his popularity. He was never in finer physical or mental condition and his latest marches such as *Keeping Step with the Union*, *U. S. Field Artillery*, *On the Campus*, etc., are only equaled in success by their famous predecessors.

Not long ago the Recorder had the pleasure of visiting Lt. Comm. John Philip Sousa at his home on the North Shore of Long Island. Surely Sousa has mastered the art of getting the most out of life, and, incidentally, of helping his charming family and hundreds of friends to enjoy life with him.

Like all outstanding men, he plays just as hard as he works. One of the rooms of his home is a veritable museum of trophies he has won at trap-shooting contests in all parts of America. It is hard to think of a musician as a champion shot!

Another notable feature of his home is the library of rare volumes that would raise the enthusiasm of the most rabid bibliophile. Then there are the stables, including a wonderful Arabian charger; the Music Room; the delightful wooded beach overlooking the Sound; everything to make life worth while.

Nothing could show the many-sided character of the composer of "The Stars and Stripes Forever" and "Keeping Step with the Union," better than his home. While browsing about the library the Recorder came upon the proceedings of the famous law-suit in which the family of a former manager of Sousa attempted to convince the court that the rights of the impresario extend after his death. The Prosecuting Attorney was none other than that giant of the bar, the late John G. Johnson, "America's greatest lawyer," who, by the way, was the personal attorney for many of the foremost of American millionaires. He was known for his unrelenting cross-examination, in which, by invective, command, surprise attacks and his own personal force, he was able to take the witness off his feet and figuratively "wipe the floor" with him.

It is said that Sousa is one of the few men who actually downed Johnson, while on the stand. Sousa, if he is nothing else, is a model of gentlemanly courtesy.

Johnson was trying to get Sousa to admit that the name is one of the most valuable things about a March. His plan was to irritate the witness as a Torreador excites the bull he is about to slaughter. Sousa refused to be the bull.

After numerous annoying attacks Johnson said: "Now, Mr. Sousa, we want you to state definitely just what you think is the value of a name to a March."

Sousa smiled his genial smile and said, "Well, the name of a march may be very valuable indeed. Take the 'Liberty Bell,' for instance. Every American loves the Liberty Bell. Such a name might be worth \$50,000, if the music were all right; whereas, the title 'John G. Johnson March,' on the same composition would probably not be worth two cents."

The foremost American Lawyer went down under the rapier (or shall we say the baton) of the foremost band master.

The quotations are not given verbatim but you have the story and it is a mighty good one.

AMERICA was often accused of hostility toward German and Austrian musicians during the war. However, most of the "dangerous aliens" of those bellicose days, who played the game squarely, have little to regret for the manner in which America treated them. If a man was an established spy, striving to undermine the government that had contributed to his prosperity, he deserved the same treatment whether he was a musician, a brewer or a mechanic.

In England a number of distinguished men and women, born in the Central Empires, had become so British in their conception of life that no one ever thought of them otherwise. Many of them had spent the best part of their lives in England, loved the country and its ideals and had in turn received eminent honors in recognition of their services. Such men as Dr. Frederick Niecks of Edinburgh, Mr. Oscar Beringer and Sir George Henschel.

Sir George in a recent letter to the Recorder gives the information that he will return from his Scotch residence for a season of teaching in London. Although known as a voice teacher and as one of the most artistic interpreters of the art of song, Sir George is at the same time a gifted pianist, an able composer, and one time conductor of the Boston Symphony Orchestra. Anyone who ever had the joy of hearing his American song recitals given by his wife (Lillian June Bailey, born in Columbus, Ohio) has a memory of a wonderful artistic experience. Lillian Henschel's voice was so exquisite and so sympathetic that every note had an unforgettable appeal. Upon her death in 1901 Henschel retired to the north of Scotland. Although born in Breslau, of Polish descent, he has been a naturalized Englishman since 1890.

Some Stereotyped Faults in Piano Playing

By Francesco Berger

HISTORY repeats itself—so does humanity. The surroundings of our life to-day are different from those of the Elizabethan age, and those that obtained then were very different from men's surroundings in the days of ancient Rome or Greece or Egypt. But man, his virtues and his vices, his habits and weaknesses, his "character" in fact, has altered but very slightly. Whether he counts his possessions in camels and wives, or in shares and debentures, whether he aspires to live the ideal life or contents himself with the material, whether he shoots his enemies singly with flint arrow-heads or murders them wholesale with Krupp guns, he is the same old Adam, actuated by the same desires, prompted by the same motives, falling into the same errors. The leopard that cannot change his spots is but the symbol of man throughout the ages. And as with the entire race, so with individuals, and as with individuals so with students in general, pianoforte students not exempted.

Everybody may notice, and parents will indorse the statement, that although one child differs from another in temper, in instinct, in personal appearance, in disposition (*i. e.* character) and in habits, yet all children have certain ways of thought and modes of action in common with one another. They conform to the same pattern in generalities. This uniformity shows itself markedly in their failings. And a like uniformity shows itself in the failings of those who commence to study the pianoforte. There are certain faults so usual in all elementary piano students that they appear to be stereotyped among them. They occur over and over again, with so little variation that the experienced teacher expects them quite methodically, and is agreeably surprised if he does not encounter them.

Of students there are but two sorts: those who have "music" in them, whom the vigilant teacher can, with patience, break of inborn faults by precept and example, and those who have "no music" in them, whom no amount of teaching can lead into the better way. The former may develop into acceptable players, the latter never can. But inborn talent or not any, gifted or non-gifted, all start with identical errors, some of which we will now consider.

One Key at a Time

(a) It is difficult to make beginners realize the imperative necessity of raising the finger off the preceding key at the precise instant of depressing the next one. It involves a simultaneous *double action*, and will require very careful listening for, in order to detect whether it has been correctly done or not. The ear will have to be trained to this careful listening, for in its original condition it is not apt to do so. The keys on the piano have the same mission as the tones in the human voice, and as it is impossible to sing two sounds at the same time, so the fingers must learn to get rid of one sound when wanting another. Only when two or more sounds are required to form harmony is it permissible to hold down more than one key at the same time, and this will not come the beginner's way for many a day. The best, indeed the only way to counteract the tendency of clinging to the key is to work steadily at "five-finger exercises," to practice them quite slowly, in contrary motion, and in several tonalities, preferably in C major, B major, D flat major, A flat major, and F sharp major. Care must be taken that lifting the fingers shall not degenerate into *staccato*, which is a totally different thing.

(b) What has been pointed out about raising fingers applies equally to raising hands. The two methods of doing this should not be confounded. Octaves and chords, if required *staccato* are to be played by a backward jerk of the hand from the wrist, the stretch for each octave or chord being maintained. This is known as "wrist *staccato*." The other, which may be called "*martellato*" (hammered), is produced by allowing the

whole weight of arm to escape from the elbow, and is to be reserved for *fortissimo* only. We all know that the *legato* touch is the very foundation of all good playing; it must, therefore, be the first to be understood and practiced. But *staccato* of the right sort is of very nearly equal importance, and offers a fresh set of difficulties to be overcome. It is good advice to practice all scales and arpeggi with *legato* and *finger staccato* touches. Wrist *staccato* may be deferred for a time, and arm *staccato* need only be practiced when demanded by the composition.

The Importance of Rests

(c) Rests are so very important that one wonders why they receive such scant attention even from players of advanced technical equipment. They either clip their "rests" of part of their value, hurrying through them like a railway train hurries through a tunnel, or spend their value by lingering on whatever preceded them. I am not aware that any remedy can be prescribed for this fault, except the general one—count during rests as well as at all other times. The Italians have a saying: "Un bel tacer non fu mai scritto" (A fair silence has never been adequately written about.) And Mozart stituted the more important ingredient in music. To raise it can be practiced away from the keyboard, for it is totally distinct from tone or accuracy.

(d) Keys that should be held down firmly by a particular finger while the others are employed on other moment for doing so. This is one of those faults arising from *shirking* a difficulty, and there are plenty of technical studies calculated for overcoming it, though not any can take the place of perseverance and self-scrutiny.

(e) Pupils should be taught from the first to consider the low-lying single keys, which so frequently fall to the lot of the left hand, as part of the harmony, broken away from the rest in practice, but belonging to it musically. Something like it occurs when a long word at the end of a line is divided into the next one. It is the legitimate business of the fifth finger of the left hand to dive the further off they are the more frequently does the average player miss them. But this same finger has no business to concern itself with what immediately follows chords or arpeggi severely alone, to be negotiated by the other fingers wherever possible. In the few instances when such chord or arpeggio is so full that the other fingers do not suffice, he must, of course, act the good Samaritan by coming to the rescue. And in some rare cases it may be helpful to exchange offices, allotting the outlying basses to the *middle* finger, and using the little finger for the lowest note in the harmony.

(f) To play chords in *arpeggio* form when not so directed by the composer—is as vicious a habit as lying in bed when it is time to get up.

(g) Both hands should attack simultaneously, unless one or the other has a "rest." Frequently one hears the left hand slightly in advance of the other. The preceding remarks refer to faults which are common to all; no mention is made of those others which are the private property of individuals. These are as numerous as they are varied—a noble collection of "undesirables."

"I think my Professor must have a very aristocratic connection," remarked little Miss Dorothy to her mother, on returning home from her music lesson. "What makes you think so, my dear?" "Because more than once during my lesson he clasp'd his forehead with his hand, and muttered 'O, Lord!'"

Mother's Help in Practice

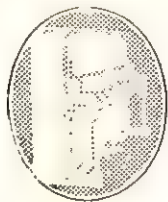
By Charles W. Landon

A mother's interest in the child's music raises it to an important place in the little one's life.

If practicable, it is well for the mother to be present at an occasional lesson. Thus she can learn what are the wishes of the teacher and help the young one to accomplish more at its practice.

While one must be very careful not to get a habit of anything like nagging, yet the mother can judiciously correct many little faults in practice and thus add much

to the final advancement of the pupil. An appreciative commendation and interest in work well done is one of the greatest inspirations that can come to the child. How one of them will work to win this. The child learns in a direct ratio to the interest it has in practice, so that these little words of encouragement have a value in its achievements all out of proportion to the estimate put upon them by an adult.



The Story of Automatic Music

Some Things About the Player-Piano that will Interest the Everyday Music Lover

By GORDON BALCH NEVIN



AUTOMATIC music, using the term in a generic sense, may be said to be approximately five hundred years old; that is, the earliest attempts at mechanical reproduction of music are discernible about that long ago. Commercially, however, it may be regarded as being of quite recent origin. Indeed, such phases of it as the successful reproduction of the actual keyboard manipulations of great artists are matters of only a few years standing.

Probably the earliest form of automatic music-making of which we need take cognizance is that connected with the ringing of the *Carillons*, or church bells of Holland, North Germany and especially Belgium. From the 15th century these countries have been noted for the magnificent sets of bells installed in their great church towers. Very often these carillons consisted of as many as 40 bells, and in a few cases, as, for instance at Bruges where there are 48 bells, and at Malines where there were 44 bells, even this imposing number was exceeded.

The art of ringing the carillons was one demanding a rare combination of musical skill and physical strength and endurance. Tales are told of the artist's emerging from performance in the bell-room, in a condition which would ordinarily be expected more of a blacksmith after a hard day's work than of the performer upon a musical instrument. It is not surprising, therefore, that we find attempts being made to introduce machinery for the ringing of the carillons.

Carillons to which automatic ringing machinery was fitted were usually equipped with two hammers to each bell, one being a clapper on the inside of the bell and connected to the hand ringing apparatus, the other being a hammer, striking on the outside of the bell and connected with the playing mechanism. This playing mechanism consisted of a large wooden drum, revolved at stated intervals by a large weight and some intervening clockwork; and upon this drum were arranged stout pegs which raised levers as the drum revolved, the whole serving to actuate the hammers outside of the bells. The entire mechanism is familiar to everyone in the miniature form known by the older generations as "The Musical Snuff-Box," and by the children of today as "The Music Box."

The drums of the carillons were "pricked" generally for seven or eight tunes; and these were obtained by a slight end-shift of the drum. About the middle of the 19th century improvements were made in the mechanism for bell ringing, and by 1875 the design had been quite well perfected; the size of the machinery was greatly reduced, and its accuracy similarly increased. Automatic ringing of bells may be said to have reached its zenith at about this time.

Barrel Organs

The next form of automatic music-making, after the chime-ringing mechanism just described, was the barrel-organ. The simplest form of the barrel-organ was known as the "bird-organ," and its function was to teach bullfinches to pipe. Needless to say it was strictly a melody instrument, no chords whatever being employed.

Barrel-organs appeared first about the beginning of the 18th century, and were manufactured for church, home and semi-concert use. An organ builder named Wright made one for an English church about this time. Street organs, as we know them today, did not appear until about the end of that century.

Barrel-organs were almost invariably of "short," or incomplete, compass. A complete chromatic compass was not thought of for many years. So we would find furnished such numbers of the keys as 17, 21, 27, or 31; and these were generally arranged to give from two to four diatonic scales, occasionally assisted by two or three pedal-bass notes. Thus it was often necessary to distort the harmony when laying-out the tunes on the drums. It is said that the keys selected were invariably those using sharps.

The barrel-organ unquestionably reached its full flower in the well known "Apollonicon," built in 1817 by a



GORDON BALCH NEVIN.

prominent English organ building firm, and used as a display and advertising feature by them for over twenty years. This mechanical wonder had 1900 pipes, the largest speaking GGG, some 45 stops and two kettle-drums, and was operated by three drums, each 2 feet in diameter and 8 feet long. Stops and swell pedal were controlled by the drums, as well as every pipe in the whole outfit. It is only within the last five years that the complexity and wide scope of this hundred year old marvel has been exceeded.

Street organs differ in no wise as to principle from any other type of barrel organ. The street pianos, much in vogue in larger cities, came originally from Italy, but are now manufactured in this country, their construction being very sturdy, and all efforts being bent to producing the loudest tone possible, to which end leather-faced hammers are frequently used.

Barrel Pianos

"The Musical Snuff-Box" is typical of all the various sizes and applications of the barrel-operated mechanism for playing percussion instruments, such as the piano, and of all the music producers in which the essential element is the steel comb, in which the teeth are tuned to give musical sounds. These vary from the child's toy, costing less than a dollar in which a dozen or so sweet tones are to be had, to the large and varied music boxes, covering a range of five or six octaves, which were so popular a generation ago. The whole tribe probably first came from Switzerland, for it is in that country that the best of them, and indeed most of them, are made. No figures on the present status of the industry are available; but at one time over twenty

Gordon Balch Nevin, son of the well known song composer, George B. Nevin, was born in Easton, Pa., 1892. He has inherited his father's pronounced musical gifts in splendid measure. For many years he has held notable positions as an organist and has written excellent works for that instrument.

thousand persons were employed in this one trade. In this country the barrel-operated piano has ceased to be a popular thing in the home, as it formerly was, due to the rise of the modern player pianoforte.

About the year 1850, a Frenchman—M. Debain, invented a device for the playing of the pianoforte, entirely mechanical in construction, which though crude, contains the germ of the modern player as we know it. This device Debain termed the "*Piano Mechanique*." In it were used a set of hammers which terminated in a set of fine teeth, compressed like the "comb" of the "Musical Snuff-Box." The teeth were arranged so that they would, when raised, operate the hammers of the pianoforte. This was then done by feeding through guide-ways under the teeth what were termed "Planchettes," or small boards (of any desired length) in which were set the pins to operate the teeth of the comb. The whole was of course quite crude, such variations in power as could be produced being brought about by varying the height of the pins. Thus a short pin would cause the hammer to strike gently, and a long pin the reverse. The device was also applied to harmoniums.

The first Player Mechanism

The first player mechanism patented in the United States was built in 1860; and three years later the first pneumatic player was made by Fourneaux of Paris. This player was exhibited at the Philadelphia Exposition in 1876 and was called the *Pianista*. Thereafter things moved so rapidly that it is exceedingly difficult to trace an exact chronological path. R. W. Pain was perhaps the first to construct a pneumatic self-player in this country, building a 39-note compass player in 1880, an inside the case player of 46-notes in 1882, and in 1888 an electric player of 65-note compass.

Other men who have been prominent in the development of the player as we have it today are not mentioned here because THE ETUDE excludes all references of possible proprietary nature. The majority of basic patents have run their course, and the trend of the times is towards greater refinement of detail and durability of construction.

Hand Played Recording

Attempts at recording the playing of *virtuosi* and the desire to preserve the fleeting inspiration of improvisations date almost one hundred years before the attempts at self playing machines for the piano. The early efforts were devoted purely to securing some kind of a translatable record of actual playing, and no thought of then again reproducing this record was then entertained. This re-creation idea came much later.

About 1750 the first crude attempts were made; and in 1863 the use of electricity in connection with the matter is mentioned. The early machines all worked on about the same principle—a moving strip of paper, some form of pen or pencil connected with each key of the instrument, all expected to scribe a series of dashes of various lengths and in various positions on the paper. Not until about 1881 was there a fairly successful effort along these lines. However, within the last fifteen years this problem has been successfully solved and the hand-played roll is fast supplanting the mathematically produced one. This applies to player-rolls for the pipe-organ as well as for the pianoforte.

In America the player mechanism is applied to but two musical instruments, the piano and the pipe-organ. A self-playing mechanism for the violin has been produced; but it is a triumph of skill rather than musical attainment, and it is suitable for only certain fields of use.

The player pipe-organ would, but for the element of cost, be the most popular of mechanically operated instruments; for it is by all odds the most successful of all automatic players.

The player-piano as commercially constructed today is a pneumatic instrument, utilizing suction for its motive

power. The all-electric player has not met with general success and is expensive to construct.

The hand-played roll, mirroring to a great degree the playing of the artist, is fast becoming the accepted standard in roll making. The old mathematically-made roll, in which notes were laid-out with the aid of a yard stick, so to speak, is fast passing; and no one will mourn its going.

Not a Detriment to Music Teaching

Finally, the player-piano has not hurt the piano teacher. The fears expressed a decade ago that piano study would die as a result of the player-piano now seem quite naive. No such decadence has resulted. In fact, teachers all over the country report heavy schedules and good prospects. The fact of the matter is that all influences which have a stimulating effect on the mass of the people inevitably rebound to the good of the experts in their lines. The player-piano has been a most potent aid in awakening a love for the best in piano playing, and the end is not yet.

Punctuated Playing

(Translated from the French by Fannie Edgar Thomas)

IN much of the performance at student recitals, one is forced to ask, "In what does that differ from the 'round and round' of the street organ?" There is one continuous roll of sound, more or less harmonious, but unspeaking. There is no punctuation.

Imagine reading a book, without commas, semicolons, periods, accent, emphasis or color. Yet that is exactly what the average piano pupil does in music reading. But music is an expression of thought just as much as is the printed page. Being of a more subtle and delicate texture, it needs still more qualities that give it life and soul. As with the reader, it is the responsibility of the player to make musical meanings clear to the hearer.

If a pianist could but observe the electrical effect upon an audience, of even an attempt at clear punctuation, of an intelligent, meaningful reading of musical thought, he would never again play in the "street organ style" in the hearing of anybody. Applause is more often a response of his "clear talk" than to any other feature, if players only knew it. The reason is clear.

It is quite possible to do this and yet maintain the enveloping rhythm; but also a composition so reduced is remembered by the hearers as a stupid rendition never can be. The value of this sentence making is not realized by either singers or players. Scarcely ever is music sufficiently phrased; and punctuation is the means of phrasing. Without it no one can tell where is the beginning, middle or end of an idea. There is no intelligible idea; there is only continuous sound.

One Minute with Liszt

GENIUS does nothing without reason. Music may be termed the universal language of mankind.

Music has, like society, its laws of propriety and etiquette.

What is genius else than a priestly power revealing God to the human soul?

Music is never stationary; successive forms and styles are only like so many resting-places on the road to the ideal.

A sympathetic recognition is assured to everyone who consecrates his art to the divine service of a conviction, of a consciousness.

The True Musician

By Aldo Bellini

THERE is music in great nature's every mood, if only we are receptive to its messages.

And where can the musician so much attune his spirit to the varying moods that are the life-breath of his art, as in the wild domain of nature. There the babbling brook sings a never-ending song of sweet content and ripples back the sunbeams in its joy. There the birds, the insects and the contented beasts join in a symphony of sounds now grave now gay. Go to the mother heart of all thou wouldst know and feel, young acolyte of art. There you will find a ready source of all the finer moods you would acquire. Go and learn. For:

"Who is the true musician? He who loves

Not only the expression of his art,
But that which it expresses."

Know What You Teach

By Alice T. Reynolds

TEACHING is teaching, whether of music, art, or literature. A teacher in a public school has a number of authorities over him and he must get obvious results with his classes in order to keep his position. To a great extent the private teacher of music is freer from authority than the school-teacher, as many parents are not musical and the success of the pupil depends a great deal on the conscientiousness of the teacher.

The teacher in the public school feels obliged to have certain lessons well prepared for each day, for what would we think of a teacher of Arithmetic or Geometry who could not do the problem which he gives to his pupil? But did you ever hear a piano teacher say to a pupil, "I cannot play this piece as it should be played, I am out of practice, but you should play this run faster, and this passage should have the proper shading," and so on?

Is not this at least one of the reasons for the unsuccessful teacher?

A professor in a musical college once told of a teacher who never taught a piece which was not in his own repertoire. Too narrow-minded you say? Perhaps, but

how can a teacher expect a pupil to strive higher and higher and work for perfection in playing when a high ideal is not practically demonstrated for him? The greatest secret of the successful teacher is thorough preparedness in his subject: a plan well thought out in his mind for each individual lesson, only pieces and studies, the best fingering, the most skillful pedaling, the best order for memorizing, and such essential points. Some one may say that the pupil should work out these points for himself, leaving only the mistakes to be corrected by the teacher.

This is an age when everyone wants to learn as much as possible in the shortest time, and this desire does not allow time for a pupil to waste on wrong practice. Constant practice in a correct way surely cannot be amiss. A great deal of inspiration will come to a pupil through hearing his lesson well played, and will certainly awaken in some desire to do likewise. Well-planned lessons, properly prepared by the teacher, with practical ideals for which to strive, will surely be a teacher's guarantee for success.

Music Print and Reading

By May Hamilton Helm

ALL musicians do not wear glasses, nor need to, but our small-size notation is too hard for many to enjoy reading. If publishers and oculists were "in cahoots" it might explain why we continue to use such absurdly small "notes." An experienced reader, though he may not have studied harmony, soon learns to distinguish on which line or space an accidental belongs, in a chord. When "f" and "g sharp" are on one stem beginners almost invariably play "f sharp," because they cannot SEE which degree it is on.

Sight-reading of itself is not the ultimate goal some persons seem to consider it, but I believe MUSIC READING would be more popular if some publisher would dare to bring out a new edition, IN LARGE TYPE, of all our classic treasures. Children are not alone in liking large print; many a fine volume remains unread, on library shelves, on account of its small print.

Ability to read music is desirable for any one; but

is an absolutely essential part of an accompanist's or theatre-pianist's equipment. Observing the latter class convinces one that even the added accomplishment of sight-transposing does not always mean musicianship. In lacking creative or interpretative power they respond to those artisans who copy in marble what the genius of another created in the clay.

Most musicians are so busy "making a living" that they have no time for "just living" (as Pollyanna said). Only a few times have I found another musician who would take time to READ MUSIC (two-piano ensemble) just for fun! These rare "affinities" (and I've had them from seven to seventy, male and female, bond and free!) I remember with much pleasure. The French saying, "One suffers less in suffering in two hearts," might be truthfully paraphrased, "One ENJOYS more ENJOYING in two hearts."

The Child's Practice Room

By Charles W. Landon

THE returns the parent will get on the investment made in tuition for music lessons will depend on the nature of the practice done. The teacher can show what is to be done and how, but the pupil is responsible for the "doing." So it becomes highly important that satisfactory conditions are furnished under which this may be done.

First, arrange the practice periods at a time in the day when they will conflict least with the recreational activities which are the normal privilege and necessity of every child. These need not be absolutely inflexible; but, if something out of the ordinary interferes with a practice period, see to it that a convenient time is arranged for this to be made up before time for the next lesson. If done in the proper spirit, this may be made the means of teaching the child the value of doing things in a fair, systematic way that will be invaluable to it in later life.

Furnish the child with the best instrument which you can afford; then teach it to take a pride in this and to

keep it with the very best of care. See to it that the instrument is always in repair and well in tune. Furnish a stool or chair which can be adjusted to the proper height; and, if the little one's feet will not yet reach the floor, place some kind of rest below them.

The music room should be one of the most cheerful in the house. It should have plenty of light which should fall on the piano, from one side, preferably from the left. Let the furniture be of a light character. Heavy upholstery has a tendency to deaden the effect of music. Flowers, and especially a few living plants, in the room have a beneficial effect on the instrument.

When practice time comes, let the room "belong to the child." Allow no interruptions by anyone, except under the most urgent conditions. Teach the child to feel that its work is important and it will learn to put a value on it for its own self. Thus you will solve most of the trouble in getting the little ones to take a personal interest in their music study.

When Should the Scales be Taught?

By Harold M. Smith

THE question as to just when to teach the scales has had varied answers. If only for their theoretical value, scales are an absolute necessity in the building of a musician. This is recognized by the best of teachers.

To the young student the learning of all the major scales is often irksome, but more so when they are begun after having played pieces for some length of time. It is a considerable "come-down" for the pupil to learn "dry" scales after he has been reveling in nocturnes, reveries, marches and other forms of composition. For this reason the scales should be learned as early as possible, beginning in the very first lessons.

The biggest "trump card" a teacher ever holds is the promise of the first piece. A wise teacher will use this

"card" as a means of accomplishing some big end. No better goal presents itself at this early stage than to learn and memorize all the major scales, playing them two octaves, not merely one as so many pupils are first taught. The desire for pieces is sufficiently strong in the heart of the average pupil to urge him on to his greatest efforts. With the promise of a piece held before him he is bound to strive with all the ambition he possesses. With a piece as a reward for each scale thoroughly mastered the pupil will soon have acquired both a thorough knowledge of the scales and a good repertoire. The difficulty of learning the scales at this point will be greatly mitigated by a willing spirit, which is, after all, more than half the battle.

The Teachers' Round Table

Conducted by N. J. COREY

This department is designed to help the teacher upon questions pertaining to "How to Teach," "What to Teach," etc., and not technical problems pertaining to Musical Theory, History, etc., all of which properly belong to the Musical Questions Answered department. Full name and address must accompany all inquiries.

Two Kinds of Inertia

"1. A pupil of thirteen, who has studied three years, and who plays correctly at slow tempo, is unable to work her pieces up to a faster tempo without stumbling, and has to go back and play slowly again. Is ambitious and tries hard.

"2. Another, who seems to be interested and willing to practice, yet, after having things thoroughly explained to her, comes with her lesson unprepared, and never seems to know when she makes a mistake, but keeps right on. Even after pointing out her mistakes, she returns with them uncorrected at the following lesson."—J. E. A.

1. The trouble may be caused by a rigidity in the hands which some players immediately assume when trying to push the tempo beyond a given point. Whatever the cause, the fingers are, in such cases, trying to play faster than they have worked up the capacity to encompass. They may not have acquired the facility to play with free action in their elementary studies. When a pupil is pushed beyond this capacity the strained condition will continue to increase. To secure velocity in such a hand the cause of the trouble must first be located, and then preliminary preparation made from that standpoint. The rapid action should at first be tried with simple pieces. If she is playing in the third grade try her with some simple etudes, like Czerny, in the second. The aggressive endeavor to secure velocity should not be indulged in overmuch in the early stages. On the other hand I have seen many genuine music lovers who never acquire but a limited amount of dexterity. If you possess a sufficiently keen discernment and experience to determine this, you can teach your pupils to regulate their playing accordingly.

2. This defect is not concerned with musical capacity, but is a pathological condition which may be diagnosed as mental inertia. Very often it includes a complete inertia of the physical system as well, when it may be best described by the colloquial term, laziness. It would be a good thing if such persons could be so situated that they could be forced to do whatever was for their good, and do it thoroughly. With your music pupil I know of no better way than selecting some appropriate piece and using the blue pencil liberally. Mark every inaccuracy throughout, then insist that a correction must be made wherever there is a blue mark. If she plays as faultily at the next lesson, stop her early in the piece and insist that she resume its study for these corrections at home. Keep her at this piece until you have induced her to correct the errors.

A Repertoire

"During my study I have memorized a repertoire of about fifty selections, but I find practicing these takes up a considerable portion of my time, and I am still adding to the list. I memorize quickly but read so slowly that it is painful. Should I slow up on the memorizing, drop some of the pieces, and study sight reading?"—T. B. W.

Your repertoire is entirely too extensive. It is not at all necessary to keep so many pieces in readiness for instant use, unless you are a concert pianist giving many programs constantly. It is far better to select a limited number to keep in first-class condition for a repertoire, from a dozen to twenty-five, to be regulated by individual conditions. If memorizing is easy it is a good plan to commit all the pieces you learn. Any that you specially desire you can add to the repertoire and perhaps drop one of the others. If at some time in the future you wish to take up one of the pieces you have dropped, you will find that the fact of having memorized it formerly will enable you to prepare it a second time in a very short period. Pieces are very quickly recalled that have been once learned. This will give you time in which to make a special practice of sight reading. If you will look over your back files of THE ETUDE you will find in some of the Round Table Departments directions for practicing sight reading in a manner that will enable you to make progress.

An Iron Grip

"I find that in playing such pieces as Lavalley's *Butterfly*, and others requiring the continuous playing of scales and runs that my fingers and arms become so stiff that I have to stop for a rest. Will you kindly advise me in regard to this?"—B. I.

Without doubt the fault lies within yourself. You have not yet developed sufficient technic to enable you to tackle compositions of this degree of difficulty. Furthermore I doubt as to your being able to manipulate your fingers with a free and supple action. The condition you mention often results from an endeavor to force velocity upon the fingers greater than they are able to encompass. Students sometimes attempt this even when practicing scales and arpeggios. An increase in rapidity should seem to be almost entirely mental; that is, assuming that you have acquired a correct action, so that your fingers and arms act with that controlled relaxation that is conducive to ease of effort, any increase in tempo should come very gradually without any change of feeling in arm or fingers. There is very apt to be, however, a tension in the hand in the effort to play faster. This soon becomes an iron grip which results in fatigue and considerable pain. It is doubtful whether you will be able to cure yourself of this fault without the help of an expert of the first order. Too many teachers do not seem to be able to tell whether a pupil is playing with stiff hands and fingers or not. There is no cure, however, except that road which lies through the elementary finger action exercises that are done with supple muscles, and gradually advancing by easy stages. You will need a teacher for this, and a good one.

Desultory Practice

"A' has studied seven months and can play third grade music from memory. Can this be possible? She is unable to read anything at sight. She is not my pupil. 'B' has studied with me for a year and a half, and can play the first page of *My Lady's Fan*, by Cramm, perfectly. He can read first grade music at sight and some of the Gospel Hymns. His mother is discouraged at his slow progress. He practices daily one hour, and is in the Czerny-Liebling book. Which of the two is getting the most out of their music?"—L. Z.

I can express no opinion on the first pupil as your information is so meager. It is not usual, however, for pupils to progress from the beginning to the third grade in seven months. It would be possible, however, with fine talent and ample hours for practice. Your own pupil is making fair average progress. It is not possible to establish any exact rate of advancement for pupils, as the personal equation is such a varying one. Even talented pupils sometimes progress very slowly because of inattention, lack of application and general laziness. Some gifted with almost no natural talent for music advance rapidly because they have a genius for hard work. They have excellent brain faculty, study accurately, carefully follow every direction given, and are highly intelligent, but their playing rarely becomes musical. No given pupil can be a criterion for another. Therefore, while it could not be said that your pupil is making brilliant progress, I see no reason for discouragement with only one hour a day for practice. In an hour's practice few pupils make the full time count. Nearly all pupils would advance faster if they would practice in accordance with directions. Many of them waste the time mooning about from one thing to another and never persist in systematic study until a passage is conquered. Instead of practicing over and over each motive, phrase and section in short sentences until a fair degree of facility is attained, they play each and every piece from end to end. By the time they have reached the last measure they have forgotten the first. And so the desultory work continues. This may be the reason for your pupil not progressing more rapidly. Give him some practice lessons devoting the whole time to showing him how to practice.

Thirty and After

"I have a man of thirty who has not studied piano since his early teens, but has been trying again during the past six months. He is very anxious to advance, is industrious and intelligent, and has been obliged to do nothing to stiffen his muscles. As I have had to put him back upon the most elementary exercises, he now fears that his progress will be very limited. I tell him, however, that he will be able to play fifth and sixth grade music well. Do you think I encourage him too much for thirty years of age?"—W. C.

I take it that you mean the fifth and sixth grades according to the Standard Course. Some systems, you know, reckon only seven grades. But with flexible fingers and hands, great interest and application, and two hours a day for practice, and the remains of a small amount of flexibility from his youth, I know no reason why he cannot accomplish the amount you specify. I would not recommend that you dwell too strongly on the exercises. I assume from your letter, which is too long to quote except in part, that he is devoting most of his two hours to these. But you should remember that greater interest will be aroused if you give him some suitable pieces. Otherwise, a sort of ossifying process may start in his brain, which will cause him to give up discouraged. We are all grown up children and like something that sounds interesting, better than a preponderance of exercises. You must not forget that with simple pieces well learned so that the fingers work freely in them, a great deal can be accomplished in position and action by making the brain act upon the fingers and hands through these pieces. *The Standard Graded Course*, with supplementary pieces, will be valuable for the start, and the Czerny-Liebling can be added later. If you will look back over your files of the Round Table you will find this same subject treated on various former occasions, and thereby perhaps acquire further hints.

An Innate Dislike

"I have always detested scales from the beginning of my music study, although I know they must be practiced regularly if one is to acquire fluency. I would delight in spending hours on Czerny, Clementi, Moscheles, etc., but avoid scales and arpeggios. Now I find the same tendency by neglecting scales with pupils, and they dislike them too. Is there anything I can do to teach them in an interesting way?"—M. K.

Your difficulty may be referred to the universal repugnance towards routine. Routine seems to be one of the most inescapable facts of human existence. Everyone tries to flee from it, and naturally everyone fails. When they think they have left it the farthest in the rear, they turn and there it is, facing them again, not only in one form, but in practically every phase of human activity. The best plan in order to evade it is to quickly make up your mind that it is necessary and inevitable, and boldly try and conquer it by accepting it. Looked at in the manner you do, it becomes drudgery. Drudgery is hard to manage, but routine approached in the right spirit may be made agreeable. I have known many people who deliberately made up their minds that they were going to make the things they must do, the things that absolutely could not be avoided, a joy and a delight to themselves, and many of them have succeeded. It is largely a question of will and determination. It is only a question of whether you rule yourself, or whether you let circumstances rule you. If you cannot "master your own destiny," as the phrase goes, those associated with you will have no better success than you do. Therefore preach the gospel of joy of doing one's duty. I know of no way of making the scales and arpeggios more interesting than that fully described in *Mastering the Scales and Arpeggios*. You will find additional ideas in this connection in the second book of Mason's *Touch and Technic*.

"Let the love of literature, painting, sculpture, architecture, and, above all, music, enter into your lives."—ROOSEVELT.

Keeping Up Your Technic when Without a Piano

By A. M. Moon

During the "Flu" epidemic I had a severe attack which was followed by heart trouble; and my doctor kept me in bed for over four months, taking the rest cure. This was a real calamity, and I feared my fingers would become hopelessly stiff from lack of practice.

After several weeks it came to me, "Why not go through finger exercises, say twice daily?" Of course our teachers tell us the value of such practice away from the piano, but how many of us apply it?

The exercises used are mostly of the five-finger variety and are to be practiced on a book (in my case I used two books in bed, one on each side near the hips).

Exercise I.

Hand in five-finger position on a book, with fingers held down firmly. Raise thumb and strike, say five times, with other fingers held down. Then the same with each of the other fingers singly. Next use two fingers, 1 and 2, 2 and 3, 3 and 4, 4 and 5. Then three fingers, four fingers and finally all five fingers.

The left hand the same, only beginning with the little finger.

Exercise II.

Five-finger position as above. (Imagine fingers covering C, D, E, F and G.) Raise little finger, and place thumb under hand on spot where little finger was (G.) Raise thumb and strike alternately, 1 on G, 1 on C, a number of times. Next use thumb and one finger, 1 on G, 2 on D, 1 on C, 2 on D, 1 on G, a number of times; 1 on G, 3 on E, 1 on C, 3 on E, 1 on G; 1 on G, 4 on F, 1 on C, 4 on F, 1 on G. Then with thumb and two fingers, 1 on G, 3 on E, 2 on D, 1

on C, 2 on D, 3 on E, 1 on G; 1 on G, 4 on F, 2 on D, 1 on C, 2 on D, 4 on F, 1 on G; 1 on G, 4 on F, 3 on E, 1 on C, 3 on E, 4 on F, 1 on G. Last, thumb and three fingers, 1 on G, 4 on F, 3 on E, 2 on D, 1 on C, 2 on D, 3 on E, 4 on F, 1 on G. Left hand similar.

Exercise III.

Stretching exercise. Hold little finger firmly on the book and slide fourth finger as far as possible from it. Then hold fourth finger firmly and slide the third finger as far as possible, etc.

Exercise IV.

(a) Play imaginary octaves on the book with loose wrist.

(b) Octaves without book or piano: With hands spread in octave position, raise, and with loose wrist, holding the arms still, let fall, keeping hands spread. Do this a number of times.

Try it some time when you can't get to a piano, and you will see that the fingers lose none of their old skill.

One Minute with Gluck

Music requires inspiration.

The sole aim of the composer should be the progress of his art.

The more truth and perfection are sought after, the more necessary are precision and exactness.

Simplicity, truth and unaffectedness are the leading principles of the beautiful in every work of art.

The greatest beauties of melody and harmony become faults and imperfections when they are not in their proper places.

I regard music not only as an art whose object is to please the ear, but also as one of the most powerful means of opening our hearts and of moving our affections.

Playing for Pupils

S. M. C.

PUPILS often request their teacher to play the new lesson for them so that they may get an idea of how it ought to be played. Such a request should, as a rule, not be refused. The teacher should, however, be careful to play the piece in such a way that it illustrates the points which he wishes to impress on the pupil. It is surprising what a revelation this may be, especially to a beginner who has little or no opportunity of hearing good music.

A talented child just beginning the study of music was painfully struggling through a line which was nothing more to her than a succession of disconnected sounds. How her face beamed when the teacher smilingly took her place and played the familiar strains of Yankee Doodle, which were entirely obscured in the maze of sounds through which she had been groping her way.

Some teachers make the mistake of dashing the piece off at breakneck speed, to "impress" the pupil, who stands by in awe and wonder. He goes home, tries to imitate the teacher, and the result is a miserable failure.

A teacher who always insisted in counting aloud during the lesson undertook to play a piece for a little girl. "Why don't you count?" said the latter critically, "don't grown-ups have to count?"

Let us not forget that music is a deep mystery to many little minds, and happy is the teacher who knows how to get his pupils to talk and ask questions.

"Music, of all the liberal arts, has the greatest influence over the passions and is that to which legislators should give the greatest encouragement."—NAPOLEON.

A New Etude Department of Recorded Music

A Practical Review Giving the Latest Ideas for those in Search of the Best New Records and Instruments

Conducted by HORACE JOHNSON

Take Care of Your Instrument

THE care of a talking machine is a matter in which owners take little interest. To them the phonograph is to be used when they want it; to be carted from house to house and even from country to city and back, either in the tonneau of the Ford or the bottom of a trunk, without any thought of its works unless it refuses to grind out dance music any longer, and quietly dies. Then the poor, old misused machine is hauled to the nearest "service station" and demand is made to have it fixed immediately. An examination is made, a price quoted, the owner faints at the expense, and the machine is left for complete overhauling, to be called for in two weeks.

Why not avoid all this trouble? It is a very easy matter to oil the bearings occasionally and clean the motor. Dust each record before you put it on to play, and they will last longer. Use new needles every two or three times, at least. Do not wind the motor too tightly. Be careful; it pays. The talking-machine cost you good money, the records are expensive if your library is a classical one. Why not save by being careful. It is impossible to drive an automobile without oil; you cannot run a phonograph without it. Remember haste and carelessness make waste.

THE other day, as I stood looking at a window-display of Caruso's records and photographs on Forty-second Street, two young chaps very apparently of the East Side stopped beside me. They were as much interested in the display as I was, and their comments were not only very illuminating, but gave me one more reason

of the far-reaching cultural influences of the talking-machine.

There did not seem to be one record of the great man with which they were not familiar. I listened as they discussed, in murdered English, the merits of each record with intelligence and convincing criticism, manifesting an astounding knowledge of vocal technique. After much argument they finally agreed that the *Largo* form Handel's *Xerxes* was the best reproduction Caruso had ever made, and walked away. As they passed out of ear-shot I heard one of them remark: "I've loined my lesson. I allus tho't I cud hear Carus' anytoime, an' I waited. But bulieve me, I'm goin' ter hear ev'ryone o' them big guns the nex' toime I git the chanct."

Thanksgiving Records

The records which seem to me to be the most appropriate for the season of Thanksgiving are the Home songs—the songs which have found a permanent place in our music literature, and are in constant use. Not only are they familiar to everyone, but they are a source of unending pleasure. No matter how often a song like *My Old Kentucky Home* or *Home Sweet Home*. This ballad is often spoken up in hearing it again.

A short time ago I heard a lecturer say that *Annie Laurie* was selected by ballot at a recent convention of musicians as the greatest folk-song ever written; and that, because of its haunting beauty and simplicity, it would remain forever in the hearts of everyone who knew it. There is doubt if anyone who has heard Mme. Louise Homer's record (Victor 87206) of this folk-song could forget it. It is one of the most artistic records I have ever heard and

displays the consummate skill of this great artist to the highest degree.

Another song which has withstood the test of time and casual popularity is *Home Sweet Home*. This ballad is often spoken of as the greatest home song of English literature and after hearing Alma Gluck's reproduction of it (Victor 74251) I can fully understand the tribute granted. Miss Gluck sings the tender and wistful melody with a charm and lyric beauty that is unexcelled.

Recently the Brunswick Company published a record of *My Old Kentucky Home* (5037A) sung by Marie Tiffany of the Metropolitan Opera, assisted by a male trio, which is a paramount reproduction of this famous Stephen Foster song. The assistance of the male trio enhances the voice. One other quality which is always clear and flute-like tones of Miss Tiffany's noticeable in Miss Tiffany's work is the clean diction with which she sings. This quality adds greatly to the attraction of this reproduction.

There are two other home ballad records to which I wish to call your attention. The first is the Edison re-creation 50060, a double-faced record which includes *Massa's In De Cold, Cold Ground*, sung by the Metropolitan Quartet, and *Old Folks At Home*, sung by Christine Miller with the assistance of a chorus. The other record is published by the Columbia Company (A5959) and incorporates *Carry Me Back To Old Virginia* and *Old Black Joe* sung by Louis Graveure, one of the finest baritones of the concert platform in this country. Both of these records are exceptional specimens of mechanical musical production.

It is possible to mention many other publications of home song records that are un-

usually fine discs, but I recommend without reservation any of the above list as not only being an asset for Thanksgiving entertainment and pleasure but as an excellent addition to your library.

New Records

The list of records of recent issue which I am appending are publications of unquestionable merit and will give you entire satisfaction:

Classical Selections

- Serenade Espagnol*—Eddy Brown, Violinist, Columbia A3449.
- Impromptu in A Flat*—Chopin, Leopold Godowsky, Pianist, Brunswick 30016.
- Whistle Song*—Aria from *Mephistopheles*, Adamo Didur, Basso, Pathe 54077.
- Paradise Viennoise Folk-Song*—Paul Reimers, Tenor, Edison 80620.
- Ye Who Have Yearned Alone*—Tschalkowsky, Rosa Raisa, Soprano, Vocalion 7093.

Popular Selections

- I can't Smile*—from "The O'Brien Girl," John McCormack, Tenor, Victor 64982.
- Cho-Cho-Sun-Fox-Trot*—Waldorf-As-toria Orchestra, Emerson.
- Second Hand Rose*—from the "Follies", Piedmont Dance Orchestra, Fox-Trot, Pathe Actuelle O20599.
- Sally Won't You Come Back*—Fox-Trot Ted Lewis and Orchestra, Columbia A3453.
- All By Myself*—Fox-Trot, Bennie Kreuger's Orchestra, Brunswick, 2130 A.
- Tippy Canoe*—Hackell Berge Orchestra, Victor 18783.

WALTZ OF THE FLOWERS

FREDERICK A. WILLIAMS, Op. 102, No. 3

A valuable study in modulation and in sudden changes of key. A pleasing waltz melody pervades it all. Grade 3½.

In waltz time M.M. ♩ = 50

The musical score is presented in eight systems, each with a treble and bass staff. The key signature is three flats (B-flat, E-flat, A-flat), and the time signature is 3/4. The piece begins with a mezzo-forte (mf) dynamic and a waltz tempo of 50 beats per minute. The melody in the treble staff is characterized by flowing eighth and sixteenth notes, often with grace notes. The bass staff provides a steady accompaniment with chords and single notes. Dynamics vary throughout, including piano (p) and forte (f) sections. The score includes numerous fingering indications (1-5) and articulation marks. The piece ends with a 'Fine' marking and a 'D.C.' (Da Capo) instruction.

BOBOLINK POLKA

Light and graceful, in the style of a *caprice* polka. Grade 3.

Allegretto M.M. ♩ = 108

J. TRUMAN WOLCOTT

Polka M.M. ♩ = 108

The musical score for 'Bobolink Polka' is presented in a standard piano format with a grand staff (treble and bass clefs). The piece is in 2/4 time and begins with a key signature of one flat (B-flat). The tempo is marked 'Allegretto' with a metronome marking of 108 beats per minute. The score consists of eight systems of music, each with a treble and bass staff. The melody is primarily in the treble clef, while the bass clef provides harmonic support with chords and bass lines. The piece features several trills and slurs, and concludes with a 'Fine' marking at the end of the eighth system.

Two systems of piano music. The first system consists of two staves with a treble and bass clef. The second system also consists of two staves, with a 'D.S.' marking at the end of the second staff.

THE KATYDIDS

"Sometimes I keep from goin' to sleep,
Just to hear the Katydids cheep."

E. L. ASHFORD

James Whitcomb Riley

From a new set entitled *All in a Summer's Day*. This is a clever little nature piece, with some good practice features. Grade 2½.

M. M. ♩ = 132

Katy did, — Katy did. —

Cheep, cheep. Cheep, cheep.

crese. *f*

crese. *dim.* *basso ben marcato*

poco crese.

The main body of the piece consists of seven systems of piano music. The first system includes the lyrics 'Katy did, — Katy did. —' and 'Cheep, cheep. Cheep, cheep.' The music features various performance instructions such as *crese.*, *f*, *dim.*, *basso ben marcato*, and *poco crese.* Fingerings and articulation marks are present throughout the score.

A MERRY LIFE

A teaching or recital piece, with some valuable technical features. Grade 2½.

PAOLO CONTE, Op. 48

Allegretto M.M. ♩ = 108

mf *cresc.* *legato* *marcato il basso* *mf* *rit.* *Fine* *Più lento* *p* *cresc. ed affettando* *f* *dim.* *rit.* *p* *D.C.*

Copyright 1921 by Theo. Presser Co.

British Copyright secured

SLAVONIC CRADLE SONG

BERCEUSE SLAVE

Arr. by W. P. Mero

Originally for violin, this characteristic number makes a very neat piano solo. The continuous "drone bass" gives just the needed effect of drowsiness. Grade 4. **Andantino** M.M. ♩ = 72

F. NERUDA, Op. 11

p *dolce* *pp* *Ped. simile* *tre corde* *mf*

Copyright 1921 by Theo. Presser Co.

The musical score consists of ten systems, each with a piano accompaniment staff and a vocal staff. The piano parts feature complex rhythmic patterns, often with triplets and sixteenth notes. The vocal line is melodic and expressive, with various dynamic markings and phrasing slurs. Key markings include *ppp*, *p*, *f*, *rit.*, *accel.*, *pizzicato*, and *ped. sempre simile*. The piece is in 4/4 time and includes a variety of rhythmic patterns and melodic lines.

FARFALLETTA

POLKA DE SALON

A brilliant drawing-room duet. This number in solo form has been a great favorite.

EUGENE F. MARKS

Tempo di Polka M. M. ♩ = 96

SECONDO

The musical score is written for piano in 2/4 time, featuring various dynamics (p, mf, ff, cresc.) and articulations (accents, slurs). It includes first and second endings and concludes with a double bar line and "D.C." marking.

FARFALLETTA

POLKA DE SALON

EUGENE F. MARKS

Tempo di Polka M.M. ♩ = 96

PRIMO

The musical score is written for piano in 2/4 time, featuring various dynamics and articulations. It consists of several systems of music, each with a treble and bass staff. The score includes the following markings and features:

- System 1:** Starts with a piano (*p*) dynamic. Includes the instruction *brillante cresc.* and a fortissimo (*ff*) dynamic. Fingerings are indicated with numbers 1-5.
- System 2:** Features a crescendo (*cresc.*) marking and accents (*^*) over notes.
- System 3:** Ends with a *Fine* marking.
- System 4:** Starts with a mezzo-forte (*mf*) dynamic and includes the instruction *brill.*
- System 5:** Includes a piano (*p*) dynamic and the instruction *Poco animato*.
- System 6:** Features a forte (*f*) dynamic.
- System 7:** Ends with a *D.C.* (Da Capo) marking.

The score is heavily annotated with fingerings (numbers 1-5) and articulations (accents, slurs, and breath marks) to guide the performer.

COMRADES WALTZ SECONDO

An original four-hand number, not arranged from a solo. The second theme is entirely in the *secondo*.

WALTER ROLFE

Tempo di Valse M M $\text{♩} = 60$

The musical score is written for four hands on a grand piano. It begins with a treble and bass clef, a key signature of one flat (B-flat), and a 3/4 time signature. The first system includes a *mf* dynamic marking and a *cresc.* instruction. The second system concludes with a *Fine* marking. The third system is marked *Cantabile* and features a *r.h.* (right hand) instruction. The fourth system is marked *Con fuoco* and includes *f* and *ff* dynamics. The fifth system returns to *Cantabile* with a *mf* dynamic and *r.h.* instruction. The sixth system ends with a *D.C.* (Da Capo) marking. The score includes various musical notations such as slurs, ties, and fingering numbers (1, 2, 3, 4, 5).

COMRADES WALTZ

Tempo di Valse M.M. ♩=60

PRIMO

WALTER ROLFE

The musical score is arranged in two systems, each containing two staves (piano and violin). The piano part is written in a grand staff (treble and bass clefs), while the violin part is in a single staff (treble clef). The key signature is one flat (B-flat major or D minor), and the time signature is 3/4. The score includes various dynamic markings: *mf*, *f*, *pp*, *ff*, and *mp*. It also features articulation such as *cresc.* and *Fine*. Fingerings are indicated by numbers 1-5 above or below notes. The piece concludes with a *DC.* (Da Capo) instruction.

THE SNAKE CHARMER ORIENTALE

WALTER WALLACE SMITH

A lively characteristic piece with some original harmonic features. Grade 3.

Allegro con spirito M.M. 128

The musical score is written for piano in 2/4 time with a key signature of one sharp (F#). It consists of ten systems of music, each with a treble and bass clef staff. The piece begins with a *mf* dynamic and includes various articulations such as accents and slurs. Fingerings are indicated by numbers 1-5 above or below notes. Performance instructions include *sempre stacc.*, *last time to Coda*, *agitato*, *cresc.*, *ff*, and *p*. The score concludes with a *p* dynamic marking.

Musical score for 'THE ETUDE'. It consists of two systems of piano accompaniment. The first system features a treble and bass clef with a key signature of two sharps (F# and C#) and a 4/4 time signature. The music includes dynamic markings such as *ff* and *D.C.* (Da Capo). The second system is labeled 'CODA' and includes the instruction *poco accel. e cresc.* (poco accelerando e crescendo). The score is filled with intricate piano textures, including arpeggiated figures and complex rhythmic patterns.

SONG OF ARCADY

In pastoral style, reminding one of a picture by Watteau. Play lightly and delicately. Grade 3 $\frac{1}{2}$.

R.S. STOUGHTON

Allegretto M.M. ♩ = 108

Musical score for 'SONG OF ARCADY'. The score is written for piano and includes a variety of dynamic and performance markings. It begins with *p leggiero* (piano, light) and includes *rit.* (ritardando) and *mp* (mezzo-piano) markings. A section is marked *Tempo I.* (first tempo). The score features a mix of treble and bass clefs, with a key signature of two sharps and a 4/4 time signature. The music is characterized by delicate piano textures, including arpeggiated patterns and flowing melodic lines. The piece concludes with a *pp* (pianissimo) marking.

DANCING DAYS WALTZ

The first theme is suitable for dancing, while the second is of the running type. Grade 3.

HANS SCHICK

Tempo di Valse M.M. ♩ = 68

5 2 1 5

mf marcato

5 4 2 5 3

f

Fine

M. M. ♩ = 72

f *mf*

rit.

mf

f accel. *f* *f* *f* *mp rit.* *D.S.*

Exceedingly Good Piano Numbers

By W. M. FELTON

Teachers will find in the listing below excellent suggestions for teaching and recital work. These are recent publications that quickly attained favor with many.

NO. 14668 **TWILIGHT IN AUTUMN** Price, 40 Cents
Grade IV REVERIE W.M. FELTON
Moderato a. m. J. 72



Cat. No.	Title	Grade	Price	Cat. No.	Title	Grade	Price
15255	Band Master, The, March	3	\$0.40	14830	In Quest of Butterflies	3 1/2	\$0.60
15258	Blowing Bubbles, Scherzetto	3	.50	15253	In Slumber	2 1/2	.30
14663	Chanson du Soir	4	.50	14930	Joyous Hearts, March		
16558	Chansonette	2 1/2	.30		Rondo	3 1/2	.60
14870	Color Guard, The, March	3	.50	15157	Loin du Bal (E. Gillet), Concert Transcription	5	.60
16354	Color Guard, The, Four Hands	3	.60	15219	Mountain Kill, Rondo	3	.50
14623	Concert Polonaise	7	.75	14934	Off to the Country, March	3	.40
14822	Concert Waltz	7	.75	14871	Passing Parade, March	2 1/2	.40
14985	Country Frolic, Eccentric Dance	3	.60	16414	Passing Parade, Four Hands	3	.60
14679	Cytherea, Old English Dance	3	.50	14680	Rondoletto	3	.60
16557	Dance of the Chimes	3	.30	14644	Second Valse Caprice	6	.75
14877	Danse Rocco	3	.40	14936	Sunday Morn	3	.30
14995	Dancing in the Clover	3	.50	14660	Sunset Memory, Nocturnette	4	.50
14814	Dream of Autumn, Reverie	4	.50	14661	Twilight in Autumn, Reverie	4	.40
14832	Fairy Patrol	3 1/2	.60	17255	Wedding Procession, Piano Solo	4	.60
14933	Grasshoppers, Capriccio	3	.40	17071	Wedding Procession, Piano Duet	4	.75
14662	In Colonial Days	3	.40	14678	With Courty Grace, Minuet	3	.40
15254	In Court Dress, Minuet	3	.30	17036	Yesteryear, A	3	.40
14831	In Joyous Mood	4	.50				
14833	In Pensive Mood	4	.50				

Any of these numbers cheerfully sent for examination

THEODORE PRESSER CO. 1710-1712-1714 CHESTNUT ST. Philadelphia, Pa.

Sousa Band Soloist

MISS MARJORIE MOODY

Sings

Laughing Roses

Words and Music by
JAMES FRANCIS COOKE



No. 17598 **LAUGHING ROSES**
PIERROT'S MORNING SONG

Miss Moody has been the soprano soloist with Sousa's band for the past several seasons and during this past season has repeatedly used this number with immense success.

The writer of this song has a number of other very successful songs that have met with the approval of many great artists and teachers. Songs that have been used by such artists as Galli-Curci, Schumann Heink, David Bispham, Henri Scott, Reinald Werrenrath and others are named below.



PRICE, 50 CENTS

OTHER SUCCESSFUL SONGS BY THE SAME WRITER

Ol' Car'lina	.60	Persian Serenade	.50
Send Me a Rose from Homeland (2 keys)	.50	The Breath of Allah	.40
King Solomon and King David	.30	Only to Live in Your Heart	.60
Love's Good Night (2 keys)	.40	The Rose of Killarney	.50

THEODORE PRESSER CO. 1710-1712-1714 CHESTNUT ST. PHILADELPHIA, PA.

THE GEMS OF CZERNY ARRANGED AS A GRADED COURSE OF STUDIES

Selected "Czerny" Studies

Revised, Edited and Fingered, with Copious Annotations, by EMIL LIEBLING

IN THREE BOOKS :: :: PRICE \$1.00 EACH

A VALUABLE and noteworthy addition to the technical literature of the pianoforte. This work represents a diligent sifting and careful selection of material from the entire works of Czerny, including all the popular opus numbers together with equally meritorious studies. Mr. Liebling's editorial work has been painstaking character and interpretative are of real practical interest. The three volumes, which are carefully and closely arranged in progressive order, range from the early second to the seventh grade. Czerny's mastery of technical demusical expression was a most voluminous and this present compilation is to present his very best studies of all grades in attractive and convenient form for general use. The success of this work has been of the most flattering character. It is the best work of the kind ever offered. It is printed from beautifully engraved special plates and substantially and thoroughly bound in heavy paper.



CZERNY

THEODORE PRESSER CO., Philadelphia, Pa.

A Book Every Student and Lover of Music Should Read

THE MASTERS

— AND —

THEIR MUSIC

By W. S. B. MATHEWS

CLOTH BOUND—PRICE, \$2.00

THOUSANDS have read this work designed as an introduction to music as literature. From the beginning it holds the reader interestingly and imparts a wealth of knowledge as to the individualities of style and musical expression as well as the influence exerted by each. Many illustrative programs with biographical, esthetical and critical annotations are given. The book is excellent for the use of clubs, classes or private study.

THEODORE PRESSER CO., 1710-1712-1714 CHESTNUT ST. PHILADELPHIA, PA.

Special Cash Offer

Send this coupon and \$1.00 (cash, stamps, check or money order) and one copy will be sent you postpaid

THEODORE PRESSER CO. DATE.....
1710-1712-1714 Chestnut St., Phila., Pa.

GENTLEMEN:
Enclosed find \$..... for which send to name and address below..... copies of "THE MASTERS AND THEIR MUSIC", cloth bound, \$2.00 edition.

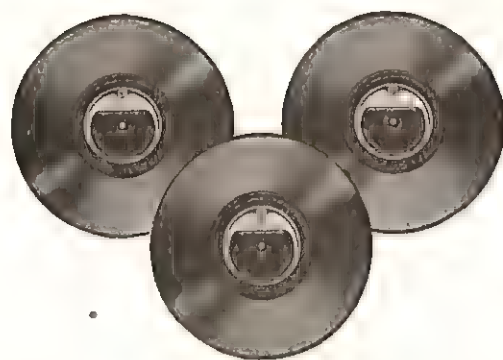
NAME.....
ADDRESS.....

3 Great Voices

Now Recording

Exclusively for Brunswick

Mario Chamlee Florence Easton
Giuseppe Danise



They have found in the Brunswick Method of Interpretation the best means of reproducing their art. Brunswick Records give a true rendition of their performance and reflect added luster upon their artistic careers.

Other Artists' Now Represented Exclusively on Brunswick Records

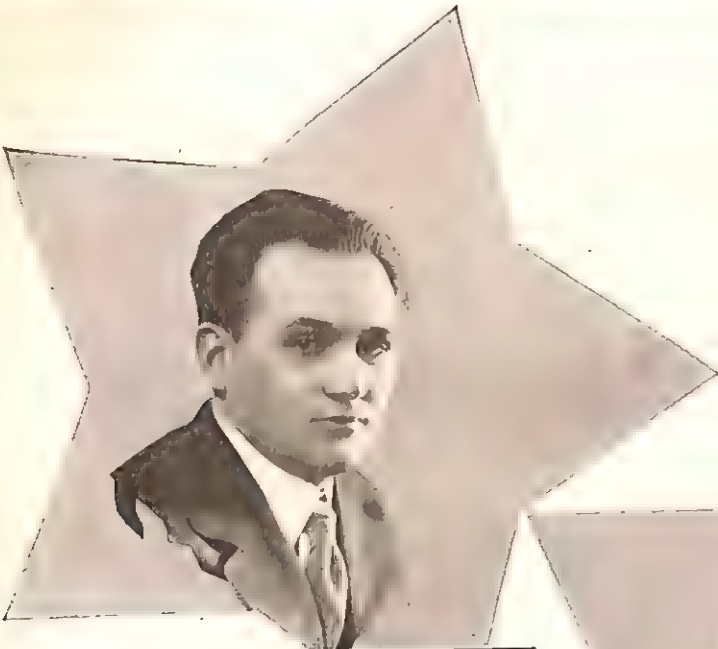
LEOPOLD GODOWSKY
MAX ROSEN
DOROTHY JARDON
THEO. KARLE

VIRGINIA REA
IRENE PAVLOSKA
ELIAS BRESKIN
MARIE TIFFANY

RICHARD BONELLI
IRENE WILLIAMS
ELIZABETH LENNOX

Brunswick

PHONOGRAPHS AND RECORDS



Mario Chamlee
Tenor

Whose first Metropolitan appearance, in the role of Cavaradossi in Puccini's "Tosca," at the Opera House last November was the greatest sensation of the opera season.
The demand for Chamlee records is easily understandable when you hear one.

Notable Chamlee Records

- 10000—For You Alone (O'Reilly-Giehl)
- 10003—Elegie (Massenet)
- 10005—Vesti la Giubba (On With the Play) from *Fagliacci* (Leoncavallo) in Italian.
- 10008—*Sielliana* (Thy Lips Are Like Crimson Berries) from *Cavalleria Rusticana* (Mascagni) in Italian.
- 10014—*Questa O Quella* (Mid the Fair Throng) from *Rigoletto* (Verdi) Act I, Scene 1, in Italian.
- 10018—Your Eyes Have Told Me (O'Hara)
- 10024—E Lucevan le Stelle (The Stars Were Shining) from *Tosca* (Puccini) Act III.
- 10026—Thank God for a Garden (Del Riego)
- 10030—Santi Lucia (Neapolitan Folk Song)
- 10035—Love Is Mine (Teschemacher-Gartner)



Florence Easton
Soprano

After a noteworthy career abroad, Miss Easton has become recognized in America as one of the most accomplished and versatile sopranos on either the operatic or concert stage.

For her introductory Brunswick Record, Miss Easton chose Bach-Gounod's "Ave Maria" with Max Rosen playing the violin obligato. This super-feature record reveals her in one of her highest artistic moments, and demonstrates the fact that Brunswick recording methods have mastered even soprano High "C"—which many experts had pronounced impossible.

- No. 30011—Ave Maria (Bach-Gounod)
(Violin obligato by Max Rosen)
- No. 10037—Air des bijoux (Jewel Song from Faust)
(Gounod)



Giuseppe Danise
Premier Baritone

Fresh from a series of triumphs in European capitals, Signor Danise made his American debut as Premier Baritone of the Metropolitan Opera Company at the Opera House last November. No less conservative and exacting a critic than Mr. Henry T. Finck (New York Evening Post) praised him for "a voice that is sonorous, virile, vibrant and appealing" and "a use of it which avoids all operatic claptrap."

The great dramatic aria "Di Provenza il mar," from Verdi's "La Traviata" was chosen as his first Brunswick Record, and affords a striking example of the art which has given him fame and fortune, as well as the fidelity of Brunswick recording.

- No. 30010—Di Provenza il mar (Thy Home in Fair Provence) *La Traviata* (Verdi).
- No. 10085—*Marechiaro* (Neapolitan Song) Baritone in Italian.

© B. B. C. Co., 1921

Brunswick Records
Can Be Played
on Any Phonograph

THE BRUNSWICK-BALKE-COLLENDER CO.

General Offices: 623-633 So. Wabash Ave., Chicago
Branch Houses in Principal Cities of United States, Mexico and Canada

Thanksgiving Music

Sacred Gems Voicing the Praise and Joy of Thanksgiving. Choirmasters Have the Privilege of Examining Any of These Numbers

In Ordering it is only necessary to mention "Presser Catalog" and give the Number

ANTHEMS FOR THANKSGIVING

Presser Catalog Number	Title	Composer	Price
5952	"And God Said Let the Earth"	Caleb Simper	.12
6282	"Awake, My Soul, to Sound His Praise"	Harry H. Pike	.15
6280	"Come and Worship the Lord"	O. M. Schoebel	.10
10138	"Come, Sing Before the Lord"	O. M. Schoebel	.15
10733	"Great is the Lord"	A. J. Boex	.15
10062	"The Earth is the Lord's"	J. W. Lerman	.15
10740	"How Excellent is Thy Lovingkindness"	Edward S. Barnes	.15
15611	"It is Good to Give Thanks"	E. L. Ashford	.12
10370	"It is a Good Thing to Give Thanks"	Patty Stair	.10
15604	"I Will Magnify Thee"	E. L. Ashford	.12
6286	"I Will Magnify Thee"	R. E. De Reef	.10
6082	"Let the Righteous Be Glad"	C. Darnton	.15
10782	"Lord God, We Worship Thee!"	R. M. Stults	.12
5964	"Lord of the Harvest, Thee We Hail"	F. H. Brackett	.15
10482	"The Lord Reigneth"	T. D. Williams	.12
10011	"Make a Joyful Noise Unto the Lord"	E. A. Mueller	.15
10946	"O Be Joyful in the Lord"	W. Berwald	.12
10958	"O Be Joyful in the Lord"	Carlo Mora	.15
10450	"O Be Joyful in the Lord"	Bruce Steane	.15
10312	"O Lord, How Manifold are Thy Works"	Wm. H. Eastham	.05
10532	"O Lord, How Manifold are Thy Works"	Albert Ham	.12
10788	"O Lord, How Manifold"	Edwin Hall Pierce	.12
15574	"O Lord of Hosts, Almighty King"	R. M. Stults	.12
10434	"O Praise the Lord"	R. M. Stults	.15
15682	"O Praise the Lord, All Ye People"	W. John Reynolds	.15
15599	"O Praise Ye the Lord"	Geo. N. Rockwell	.12
10004	"Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem"	C. Darnton	.10
15722	"Praise the Lord, O My Soul"	Walter H. Jones	.12
15690	"Praise the Lord, O My Soul"	Roland Smart	.15
15515	"Praise Ye the Lord"	R. M. Stults	.12
10889	"Rejoice, O Ye Righteous"	Bruce Steane	.12
6289	"Rejoice, the Lord is King"	W. Berwald	.15
10203	"Sing to the Lord of Harvest"	F. H. Brackett	.15
10095	"To Thee, O Lord Our Hearts We Raise"	W. Berwald	.15
5950	"To Thee, O Lord, Our Hearts We Raise"	Wm. Dressler	.20
15559	"We Praise Thee"	E. S. Hosmer	.08
10485	"Ye Shall Go Out With Joy"	Addison F. Andrews	.15

SONGS FOR THANKSGIVING

4490	"Crown Him, Lord of All." High Voice.	Henry Parker	.60
4489	"Crown Him, Lord of All." Med. Voice.	Henry Parker	.60
4435	"Crown Him, Lord of All." Low Voice.	Henry Parker	.60
1732	"O Give Thanks." Low Voice.	L. Feldpauche	.40
12851	"Hymn of Thanksgiving, A." High Voice.	Walter S. Young	.60
12852	"Hymn of Thanksgiving, A." Low Voice.	Walter S. Young	.60
13214	"Magnify Jehovah's Name." High Voice.	Walter Rolfe	.60
3277	"Praise the Lord." Med. Voice	Georges Rupes	.35
15029	"Praise to God Immortal, Praise." Med. Voice	J. W. Lerman	.60
2854	"A Song of Praise." High Voice.	G. Goublier	.30
17009	"Thanksgiving." Low Voice.	Jessie L. Pease	.40

THEODORE PRESSER CO. MUSIC PUBLISHERS AND DEALERS 1710-1712-1714 CHESTNUT STREET PHILADELPHIA, PA.

A Series of Special Melodic Pianoforte Studies

Embracing the

Various Phases of Technic

By Arnaldo Sartorio

Catalogue Number	Title	Opus Number	Price
7844	Melodic Studies for Equalization of the Hands..	853	\$1.00
13137	Finger Freedom Studies.....	1060	1.25
14515	Melodious Studies in Passage Playing.....	1090	1.25
8684	Style and Dexterity.....	903	1.25
3248	Ten Melodious Studies in Velocity.....	380	1.00
16636	Ten Melodic Studies for Acquiring Certainty....	1136	1.25
8685	Twelve Melodious Studies in Embellishments....	902	1.25
13083	Studies in Syncopation.....	1019	1.25
13010	Nine Melodic Studies in Double Notes.....		1.00

SPECIAL LEFT HAND STUDIES

13492	Melodic Studies for the Special Development of the Left Hand.....	1092	1.00
16637	Ten Melodious Study Pieces for the Left Hand Alone	1136	1.25
13379	Studies for the Left Hand Alone.....	1103	1.25

GRADED OCTAVE STUDIES

13392	Studies Preparatory to Octave Playing.....	1105	1.00
8658	Eight Melodious and Characteristic Octave Studies	911	1.25
11087	Study Pieces in Octaves.....	1021	1.25
11480	Ten Brilliant Octave Studies.....	1044	1.50

Any of the above Studies cheerfully sent for examination

THEODORE PRESSER CO., Publishers, PHILADELPHIA, PA.

A NEW SONG "SUCCESS"

A Rose to Remember

By W. M. FELTON
Price, 50 cents

This is a number of genuine merit, and rather than waste word, endeavoring to describe the charm of this ballad we have taken space to show a portion of it. Send twenty-five cents in stamps for a complete copy.

A ROSE TO REMEMBER
+ No 17508 BALLAD High Voice. Price, 50 Cents
Words and Music by W. M. FELTON

CHORUS Moderately Also published for Low Voice.

Give me a rose, a rose to re-mem-ber, One that will bloom for-
ev-er and aye, Give me a love so faith-ful, so ten-der.

Copyright 1921 by Theodore Presser Co.

THEODORE PRESSER CO. 1710-1712-1714 CHESTNUT ST. PHILADELPHIA, PA.

Beginner's Book for Adults

Suggestive Studies for Music Lovers

By CAROLINE NORCROSS

Price, \$1.75

This admirable book is based upon the principle that

The Adult Beginner needs the **quickest**, surest path through the elements of music and does not tolerate being bothered with juvenile methods designed for little tots who do not even know fractions.

The Adult Beginner must be gratified with **melodic pieces** of mature but not necessarily complicated character.

The Adult Beginner requires rapid technic developing studies, so that he can acquire **playing ability in a short time**.

The Adult Beginner wants to know the "why" of music and wants it explained in the **simplest possible terms**.

Caroline Norcross's "Suggestive Studies" does all this in excellent fashion. The pieces are from great masters, the technical exercises are short and interesting, the explanations on harmony and form are given so that the musical appreciation of the adult in concert, opera, or with phonograph records is greatly enhanced. Copies of this unusual book will gladly be sent on inspection.

PUBLISHED BY

THEODORE PRESSER CO. :: PHILADELPHIA, PA.

Brunswick
PHONOGRAPHS and RECORDS

Mail Order Service to All Parts
Send for Descriptive and Illustrated Booklet
Showing Various Styles and Prices
Easy Payment Terms Cheerfully Arranged

THEO. PRESSER CO.
Talking Machine Department
1710 Chestnut St. : Philadelphia, Pa.

STREPHON PASTORAL DANCE

A. LOUIS SCARMOLIN

In the style of an old English *Morris Dance* with colorful harmonies. Grade 3 $\frac{1}{2}$. Strephon is a poetic name for a shepherd swain.

Allegro vivace M.M. ♩ = 144

The musical score is presented in a standard piano format with a grand staff (treble and bass clefs). It begins with a tempo marking of 'Allegro vivace' and a metronome marking of 144. The key signature is one sharp (F#). The score is divided into several systems, each with a treble and bass line. Fingerings are indicated by numbers 1-5 above or below notes. Dynamic markings include *f* (forte), *p* (piano), *f cresc.*, *f brill.*, and *sempre più accel.*. The piece concludes with a *DC.* (Da Capo) instruction. A 'TRIO' section is indicated on the left side of the third system.

* From here go back to the beginning and play to *Fine*, then go to *Trio*.
Copyright 1921 by Theo. Presser Co.

LOVE'S REPROACHES

REPROCHES D'AMOUR

ROMANCE SANS PAROLES

L. SCHATZ

A drawing-room number, in the style of a light orchestral piece, with several changes of movement, chiefly in G minor. Grade 4.

Allegro M.M. = 108

The musical score is written for piano and violin. It consists of ten systems of music. The piano part is in the lower register, and the violin part is in the upper register. The key signature is G minor (one flat) and the time signature is common time (C). The score includes various dynamics such as *f*, *p*, *pp*, *sf*, *mf*, *ppoco a poco mf*, and *cresc.*. Tempo markings include **Allegro**, **Lento**, and **ROMANCE Andante**. Performance instructions like *legato*, *Ped. simile*, and *mf* are also present. The score features complex rhythmic patterns, including triplets and sixteenth-note runs. The piece concludes with a *cresc.* marking in the final system.

The main piano score consists of six systems of music. Each system has a treble and bass clef staff. The first system includes dynamic markings *p*, *cresc.*, and *mf*. The second system includes *p*, *mf*, and *stringendo*. The third system includes *p dolce*, *p*, and *cresc. poco a poco*. The fourth system includes *Ad. simile* and *f Cadenza presto*. The fifth system includes *atempo*, *sf*, *p*, *f*, *f*, and *ff*. The score is filled with various musical notations including slurs, ties, and fingerings.

A BLUSHING ROSE

MELODY

PAUL LAWSON

Left hand melodies are always popular. This one is easy and attractive. Grade 2½.
Andante con espress. M.M. ♩=80

The melody score is presented in two systems. The first system is in 2/4 time and begins with a *p* dynamic. The second system includes a *Fine* marking and a *mf* dynamic. The melody is written on a single treble clef staff and includes various musical notations such as slurs, ties, and fingerings.

SOIREEES DE VIENNE No.6

VALES CAPRICES

FR. SCHUBERT

FR. LISZT

One of the most imposing of all concert pieces. The original themes by Schubert are to be found in his "Vales Nobles" Op. 77, and "Vales Sentimentales," Op. 50, Grade 8.

Allegro con strepito

sempre ff a marcantissimo

The first section of the score is written for piano and consists of seven systems of music. It begins with a piano introduction and is marked **Allegro con strepito**. The music is characterized by dense textures and frequent dynamic shifts between piano (*ten.*) and fortissimo (*ff*). The first system includes the tempo and dynamic markings. The second system features *ten.* markings. The third system includes *ff* markings. The fourth system includes *ten.* markings. The fifth system includes *ff* markings. The sixth system includes *ten.* markings. The seventh system includes *ff* markings and ends with a *dol.* marking.

scherzando con grazia

The second section of the score is written for piano and consists of four systems of music. It begins with a piano introduction and is marked *scherzando con grazia*. The music is characterized by lighter textures and frequent dynamic shifts between piano (*ten.*) and fortissimo (*ff*). The first system includes the tempo and dynamic markings. The second system includes *ten.* markings. The third system includes *ff* markings. The fourth system includes *ten.* markings and ends with a *ff* marking.

SOIREEES DE VIENNE No. 6

VALES CAPRICES

FR. SCHUBERT

FR. LISZT

One of the most imposing of all concert pieces. The original themes by Schubert are to be found in his "Vales Nobles" Op. 77, and "Vales Sentimentales," Op. 50. Grade 8.

Allegro con strepito

sempre ff e marcatissimo

The first section of the score is written for piano and consists of four systems. The first system is marked 'Allegro con strepito' and 'sempre ff e marcatissimo'. The second and third systems feature dynamic markings of 'ten.' (tenuto) and 'f' (forte). The fourth system ends with a 'dol.' (dolce) marking.

scherzando con grazia

The second section of the score is written for piano and consists of four systems. The first system is marked 'scherzando con grazia'. The second system features a 'tr' (trill) marking. The third system features a 'ten.' (tenuto) marking. The fourth system features a 'f' (forte) marking.

Poco Allegro

teneramente
dolce
ritardi
leggero.

cresc.
poco rall.
smorz.
a capriccioso

a tempo
dolciss.
cresc.

a capriccioso
a tempo
poco rall.
smorz.
dolciss.

appassionato sempre rubato

più appassionato

ritenuto
più rit.

Poco Allegro

tenoramento

ritard 1 *dolce* *leggiere*

creca. *poco rall.* *smors.* *a capriccio*

a tempo *dolciss.* *creca.*

poco rall. *smors.* *dolciss.* *a tempo* *a capriccio*

appassionato sempre rubato

più appassionato

ritenuto 1 *più rit.*

Poco Allegro

tenoramento

dolce

ritard

1

leggiere

The first system of the musical score consists of two staves. The upper staff is in treble clef and the lower in bass clef. The key signature has two sharps (F# and C#). The time signature is 3/4. The tempo is marked 'Poco Allegro'. The first measure of the upper staff is marked 'ritard' and contains a first ending bracket labeled '1'. The second measure of the upper staff is marked 'tenoramento' and 'dolce'. The lower staff begins with the instruction 'leggiere'.

The second system continues the piece. The upper staff features a 'cresc.' (crescendo) marking. The lower staff has a 'poco rall.' (poco rallentando) marking. The system concludes with a 'smors.' (smorzando) marking and a 'a capriccio' instruction above the final measure.

The third system begins with a 'dolciss.' (dolcissimo) marking in the lower staff. The upper staff has a 'cresc.' marking. The system ends with a 'poco rall.' marking in the lower staff and a 'smors.' marking in the upper staff.

The fourth system starts with a 'dolciss.' marking in the lower staff. The upper staff has a 'poco rall.' marking. The system concludes with a 'smors.' marking in the lower staff and a 'dolciss.' marking in the upper staff.

The fifth system is marked 'appassionato sempre rubato' above the staff. It features complex rhythmic patterns and accidentals in both staves.

The sixth system is marked 'più appassionato' above the staff. It continues the intense and expressive musical character.

The seventh system is marked 'ritenuto' above the staff. It concludes with a 'più rit.' (più ritardando) marking and a first ending bracket labeled '1' in the lower staff.

Musical staff 1: Treble and bass clefs, key signature of two sharps (F# and C#), 2/4 time signature. The piece begins with a piano (*p*) dynamic and the instruction *leggero con grazia*. The melody features triplets and slurs, while the bass line consists of chords and single notes.

Musical staff 2: Continuation of the piece, maintaining the same key signature and time signature. The melody continues with intricate fingerings and slurs, and the bass line provides harmonic support.

Musical staff 3: The dynamics shift to *pp* (pianissimo). The instruction *cresc.* (crescendo) is present. The melody becomes more complex with many sixteenth notes, and the bass line features more active accompaniment.

Musical staff 4: Continuation of the piece, showing further development of the melodic and harmonic material. The texture remains dense with many notes.

Musical staff 5: The tempo changes to *ritolento e poco rall.* (ritardando and a little rarer), followed by *a tempo*. The melody is marked with a fermata and continues with complex rhythmic patterns.

Musical staff 6: The instruction *appassionato sempre rubato* (passionately, always with a tempo change) is present. The melody is highly expressive and technically demanding.

Musical staff 7: Continuation of the piece, featuring a *rit.* (ritardando) marking. The texture is very dense and expressive.

Musical staff 8: The instruction *forz. ed appassionato* (forced and passionately) is present. The piece concludes with a final flourish in the melody and a sustained chord in the bass.

First system of musical notation. Treble and bass staves. Includes fingerings (e.g., 5, 4, 3, 2, 1) and performance markings: *rit*, *1*, *ritard assai*, *sempre p*.

Second system of musical notation. Treble and bass staves. Includes fingerings and performance markings.

Third system of musical notation. Treble and bass staves. Includes fingerings and performance markings.

Fourth system of musical notation. Treble and bass staves. Includes fingerings and performance marking *pp*.

Fifth system of musical notation. Treble and bass staves. Includes fingerings.

Sixth system of musical notation. Treble and bass staves. Includes fingerings and performance marking *dolcissimo*.

Seventh system of musical notation. Treble and bass staves. Includes fingerings and performance markings: *sempre più p*, *1*, *poco rit*, *leggierissimo*, *sotto voce*.

Eighth system of musical notation. Treble and bass staves. Includes fingerings and performance marking *ppp*.

CLARENE VALSE CAPRICE

R. O. SUTER

Not a waltz for dancing, but rather for recital or recreation. Rather easy to play, but introducing a variety of bowings and some characteristic violin passage-work.

Allegretto

VIOLIN *p delicatezza*

PIANO *p*

gliss.

poco rit.

pa tempo

a tempo

cresc.

Fine

Più mosso

mf

poco rall.

poco rall.

a tempo
mf
mf a tempo
f
dim.
poco rall.
D.C.

MA HAME FOLK

GLEN CAMERON

LILY STRICKLAND

An artistic *encore* song in Scotch folk style, by a popular writer.
With simplicity and fervour

mf
mf
poco rall.
poco rall.

O ma heart is in the Hei - lan's wi' ma ain folk, An' I
O they've hearts o' gold, ma bon-nie Hei-lan' hame folk; Like the
miss them tho' they're simple puir an' plain folk; Tho' I've roamed this wide world o'er, I but loe' them more an' more, For there's
glint o' sun on fields o' gorse, ma ain folk, For I know that ill or well, They still loe' me for ma-sel, An' I

maestoso *rall.* *ten.* 1 2
f *maestoso* *f* *rall.* *p* *ff*

name on earth sae dear to me as hame folk, Ma ve-ry ain folk! ain folk! -
bless the day that taks me to ma hame folk, Ma ve-ry
ten.

British Copyright secured

EACH THOUGHT OF YOU

THE ETUDE

An artistic love song, with a strong climax. A real singer's song.

Words and Music by
HERBERT RALPH WARD

Slowly and tenderly

The musical score is written for voice and piano. It features a vocal line with lyrics and a piano accompaniment. The score is divided into several systems, each with a vocal line and a piano line. The key signature is one sharp (F#) and the time signature is common time (C). The score includes various musical notations such as dynamics (mf, mp, p, pp, ppp), articulation (rit., largemente), and phrasing slurs. The lyrics are: "Each thought of you To- geth - er we'll but makes my heart grow fon - der, grow old and gray my darl - ing, And fills my soul with rap - ture o'er at and o'er, my side Ah! this I know, sweet - heart when - e'er I pond - er, And may I find you ev - er at my side To love and cher - ish till the hour of part - ing, Each thought of you but makes me love you more; For you I'm yearn - ing that ev - 'ry passing hour, When we shall meet in Heav - en to a - bide; But well I know that we shall nev - er part, dear, To tell the sto - ry that is ev - er new, true, And ev - 'ry kiss of love is like a flow - er, I breathe its fragrance in each thought, each thought of you. Not ev - en death can tear you from my heart, dear, For I live on - ly in each thought, each thought of you." The score concludes with a final piano accompaniment section marked with dynamics pp and ppp.

THAT COTTAGE BY THE SEA

GLADYS LACY

A charming home song, by a most popular English writer.

ARTHUR F. TATE

Scmewhat slowly, but with well defined rhythm.

1. There's a dear lit-tle cot-tage I
2. There's a dear lit-tle face that my

knew long a-go, It is set by the blue of the sea far a-way; There's a dear lit-tle path where I
mem'ry re-calls, When I sit 'mid the shad-ows as ev-en-tide falls; There's a dear lit-tle corn-er I

oft used to go, In the twilight at close of the day. It was there that love whis-pered its
long to be-hold, In that cot-tage more pre-cious than gold. So I long for the day when my

sweet-est re-frain, It was there that my heart found love's gar-den a-gain; So when toil-ing and sor-row for-
love shall be-blest, And my heart will find peace in that ha-ven of rest; Just to live there and dream there What-

ev-er de-part, I shall fly to that ha-ven so dear to my heart, So when toil-ing and sor-row for-
e'er may be-fall, Just to love there with you, dear, the dear-est of all, Just to love there and dream there what-

ev-er de-part, I shall fly to that cot-tage so dear to my heart. dear-est of all.
e'er may be-fall, Just to love there with you, dear, the

p *rall.* *mf. rall.* *pp* *l.h.*

STATELY MARCH IN G

A tuneful but dignified postlude or processional.

J. LAMONT GALBRAITH

Maestoso

Manual

Pedal

Gt. to Sw.

sf

1st time

Repeat ff

Fine

Sw. mf

Gt. Solo

Sw. both hands

Gt. Solo

Sw. both hands cresc.

rall.

TRIO

Sw. p

rall. e cresc.

D.C.

LUDWIG van BEETHOVEN
Op. 27, No 2

Adagio sostenuto (♩ = 50)

Si deve suonare tutto questo pezzo delicatissimamente e senza sordini 8)

pp ma cantando con espressione



PIANO



Copyright 1921
The Apollo Piano Co

If Beethoven

could be heard by us today playing his Sonatas, what would not the musical world give to KNOW the master's own interpretation?—Today, the works of composers are preserved exactly as played by them. Also the works of the classicists as interpreted by living masters are preserved and brought to homes of refinement; thanks to modern science which has perfected the art of a truly absolute pianistic reproduction in

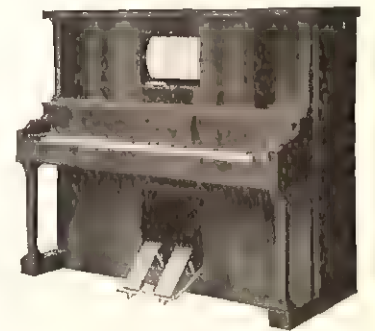
The APOLLO TRADE MARK REGISTERED Reproducing PIANO

The Apollo reproducing piano is not a player piano: it is the true reproducer of the artist's playing. The world's music masters now declare that a perfect pianistic reproduction, giving every shade of tone, color and interpretation has been accomplished.

Make Your Grand a Reproducing Piano
It is possible for us to install the Reproducing Action in certain types of Grand pianos. You may own one of these types. If so, you may convert your own Grand piano into a Reproducing Piano and have the exact interpretations of the world's master pianists at your command. We will gladly send you full information about this service upon request. Tell us the make and type of your piano when you write.

Apollo Catalog on Request

This catalog illustrates and describes in detail the Apollo styles, upright and grand, with and without the reproducing action. For those who are considering the purchase, either now or later, of a piano, player piano or reproducing piano, this catalog gives the FACTS frankly. It is important to know these facts before purchasing. Sent upon request, without obligation, of course.



The APOLLO Foot-Power Upright

This Upright is made in several styles; and each style at the lowest possible prices consistent with utmost quality—prices now practically as low as those of ordinary player pianos.

Please note: this foot-power instrument is equipped with a metronomic spring motor which is independent of the pneumatic mechanism. Therefore, the pumping does not affect the tempo of the roll; thus and thus only is correct, true interpretation made possible.

Incidentally, this motor makes pumping easy, because all the air is used to play the music and none to run the roll; you need not watch the tempo of the roll. The roll is rewound without the use of pedals; also more durable and more dependable than a pneumatic motor because it is not affected by climatic changes.

—USE THIS COUPON!—

APOLLO PIANO COMPANY
Dept. 2647 De Kalb, Illinois

Without obligation, send me your catalog. I would like information, particularly on the following, as checked:

- Grand Piano
- Upright Piano
- Upright Reproducing Piano
- Grand Reproducing Piano
- Foot Pedal Player Piano
- Installation of Reproducing Action in my piano

Name

Address

THE APOLLO PIANO CO., Dept. 2647, De Kalb, Illinois [Pacific Coast Branch
985 Market St., San Francisco.]

Department for Voice and Vocal Teachers

Edited by Well-Known Voice Specialists

"Thank You for Your Most Sweet Voices"—SHAKESPEARE

What Every Singer Should Know

By M. G. Ucelli

François Villon, that ever delightful vagabond poet of romance who lived about 1430—1484, had a way of saying:
"I know everything except myself"

THE very first thing that the singer and the vocal student should know is himself. He should know first of all that while there are general truths which apply to vocal culture in all cases, they cannot be applied in every instance to his case.

Unless the singer studies himself and engages a teacher who will recognize him as an individual, different from every other individual ever born, he is not likely to progress very far.

In the first place singers do not think enough about the condition of the instrument they play upon. This instrument may be four feet tall and it may be six feet tall. It is never merely an inch or so tall—never merely the little box in the throat which is the point at which the sound is actually made.

Blood Circulation in Singing

Possibly one of the most important things for the singer to remember is to care for the circulation of the blood. Normally the blood circulates through the body about every three minutes. It does this whether you will it or not, unless you are ill. However in order to preserve a normal circulation of the blood it will be necessary for you to hold fast to certain essential things which contribute to it. These are:

An abundant supply of air regularly taken into the lungs through unobstructed nasal passages.

Daily healthful exercise—not overdone.

Daily bathing and friction of the skin through massage.

Good food to make good blood.

Good digestion, to make good blood.

Freedom from toxic focuses tending to poison the blood.

A whole faculty of Lampertis, Marchesis, Sbriglias, and Garcias would be unable to put you one step further ahead unless you attended to the foregoing. Therefore voice lessons themselves and vocal study are not the things of prime importance in your career, but the care of the vocal instrument.

The writer has given hundreds of lessons to large classes of pupils. In dozens of instances, in bygone days, he found himself absolutely helpless to remedy certain vocal conditions of a pathological character which seemed to grow worse and worse with more practice. There are teachers, of course, who assume that if the student leads a normal life vocal study will keep the student in prime condition. In most cases voice work does improve the health, largely because it helps the circulation and thus keeps the voice in better condition. But what is a vocal teacher to do in a case where all the rules are observed, and still the voice seems "phlegmy," weak, and

ineffective, growing worse day by day? In the olden days throat specialists cured many cases with their treatment. Now, they reach more, because in many instances poisoned tonsils and irritated nasal conditions are often found, due to invisible abscesses in the teeth—invisible—often to the X-ray.

The Singer's Teeth

A good dentist is more important to the singer with a good voice than the vocal teacher. The care of the teeth is of vital significance to every one, but of still greater significance to the singer.

Singers, as a rule, prefer liquid or paste dentifrices to powders. Precipitate of chalk and orris root, used so much in powdered tooth cleaners, are sometimes very irritating to certain individuals. The writer knew of one pupil whose throat and mucus membrane were continuously catarrhal until this was discovered.

Every singer is aware that the formation of the teeth has much to do with resonance and pronunciation. Those who are not aware of it will readily find out when a few important teeth are removed.

Evan Williams' Throat

A few months before the death of the late Evan Williams, (how fortunate that we may still hear that glorious voice in talking machine records), the writer carefully examined his throat. Williams was then suffering greatly from neglected teeth and the consequent pyorrhea. He realized this neglect, but pointed to the fact that he had been a breaker boy in the mines and had not had adequate attention. Blood poisoning coming from this condition was believed to have been the cause of his death. Some of his teeth were false and he wore a plate. He was the first singer the writer ever knew who could sing beautifully with a dental plate in his mouth. It seemed to improve his tones rather than injure them. This, Williams attributed to the fact that he had been fortunate in having a very good plate made. It was impossible for him to get good results without the plate because of the missing teeth.

Sources of Throat Trouble

Again, one of the things which the singer should know, is that a great deal of the irritated condition of the throat, nose, and mucus membrane of the stomach is due to decaying teeth. Often beautifully capped teeth and bridge-work are merely camouflaged sewers polluting the health of the singer every second of the day and night.

An old teacher in Florence used to say, "Everything that makes you feel fine, makes good singing."

This mental aspect is important. Good clothes, well groomed hair, personal neatness, a happy frame of mind, a well digested meal, plenty of rest, all contribute to make *Celeste Aida* a little more celestial. In other words the singer must constantly

be on the lookout for his instrument.

One of the first things that the singer should avoid is the tendency to eat foods that are not unconsciously assimilated. Any food that asserts itself in any way, (save onions and their plebeian cousins), can upset a concert or a recital quicker than anything else. We are just beginning to understand food poisons which poison some and may be eaten with safety by others. The writer cannot eat cucumbers for instance; other members of his family eat them with delight. Find out what foods disagree with you and be your own sanatorium. As a rule too much red meat, too much fat, too much starch, and too much candy must be avoided. The greatest singers are the most abstemious as a rule. Galli-Curci after her concerts, feasts upon a dish of puffed rice and milk, and that is all. Above all things avoid condiments that irritate, vinegar, pepper, curry powder, too much salt, paprika, tabasco, horse radish, and so forth. All these affect the mucus membrane.

Smoke and Song

Opinions upon smoking are varied. The writer is prejudiced in the matter and perhaps his opinion should not be taken. He is convinced that the almost incessant procession of cigarettes that Caruso passed through his lips was injurious and only because of the fact that Caruso was so lavishly endowed with "the voice of the century" was it possible that the effect of these cigarettes did not show. Certainly the bronchial pneumonia which carried him away at his prime indicated that his mucus membranes and his power of "come back" were decidedly impaired. Who knows? If Caruso had been a little more moderate in some things he might still be with us. His craving for cigarettes amounted to a passion.

One English writer (Frederick J. Crowest) presents a peculiar idea, "A Cigarette is certainly a safeguard against taking cold in coming out of a hot room into the open air, especially after singing; but strong cigars and pipes are to be avoided, because of the effect upon the nerves."

Santley's Opinion

The famous English singer Sir Charles Santley holds a brief for tobacco in his book *The Art of Singing* (MacMillan 1908). After humorously describing how at the age of eight, he experimented with his grandfather's pipe carefully covering up the bowl with putty so that none of the precious fragrance would escape—all with the usual dire consequences—he tells how he resumed smoking in later years only to find that it improved his digestion, soothed his nerves, and "had the effect of making my voice clear."

The writer has found that singers who smoke favor it enthusiastically, but their testimony may merely be an apology for their weakness. The best medical opinion is against smoking for singers.

The writer has known of several women smoking. Their voices seemed to lose the "velvet" much sooner than those who did not smoke.

Overuse and Its Penalty

Italo Campanini, brother of Cleofonte Campanini (1846—1896), probably the chief forerunner of Caruso of the last quarter century, should be remembered by students and teachers as a warning signal against over use of the voice. Few tenors have ever been more richly endowed. His voice was rich, clear, ringing, pure, and of great power. This was backed by a fine personal appearance and a strong physique. He was generous and greatly admired in his day. When Abbey, the manager, found that he was losing money on all nights except those when Campanini was the tenor soloist, the singer, in the goodness of his heart, offered to sing every night in order to save his manager from bankruptcy. Night after night he went on in his great roles, Lohengrin, Mefistofele, Don Jose, Don Juan, Ruy Blas, etc. Gradually the luscious quality of the voice disappeared, and in two short years Campanini's sun had set. Even the most friendly critics had to realize that the voice was so sadly impaired that it was "no more." Campanini was still a young man in his forties. Sims Reeves, the great English tenor, did not retire until he was seventy three, and even then it was possible for him to make special tours at the age of seventy-five and seventy-eight. One outstanding characteristic of his long career was that he never overused his voice and never sang when he was not in the very best condition. In fact he often disappointed audiences and refunded money rather than take a chance.

Manual Garcia has been credited with saying that a man's voice is like his hair. He has just so much, and if he loses what he has as the years go on it is very unlikely that he will get more. The best guide in singing is to stop at once if you feel the slightest sign of fatigue. One half hour of singing after you have sung to your limit may put an end to all your vocal chances.

Understanding the Singer

Recently the writer was able to secure a hearing for a young singer with a very beautiful voice, who for many years had been endeavoring to induce a large talking machine company to make records of her voice. She traveled over two thousand miles to have the trial records made. The voice recorded beautifully. Every note was true to pitch, clear, sweet and vibrant. But not a word could be understood. The manager of the laboratory reported that no one would want to buy such records because except in the cases of world renowned singers, singing in foreign languages, the public insisted upon understanding the words of a song.

A course in elocution is often a very

important thing for the singer. Many a good church position has been forfeited because the congregation was never able to make out what the singer was singing about. If you cannot take a course in singing the writer can recommend very highly, *Diction for Singers and Composers*, by F. G. Hawn; and *Mind and Voice* by Dr. S.

S. Curry. Both of these books will help the teacher to speak through song. Galli-Curci, Schumann Heink, and David Bispham never leave a syllable to doubt. You get every utterance, and audiences in these days feel entitled to at least a semblance of human speech at concerts and recitals.

McCormack in Italy

Told by Himself

"TIME does not pass as swiftly to the young as to the old. It lingered, throughout those months of Nineteen Hundred Five.

Having much to accomplish, and the path of that accomplishment leading toward Italy, there I found myself, in October; twenty-one and eager.

"My dear old Sabatini had returned to his studio—it was a romantic address, Via Victor Hugo, Number Four—the day before I reached Milan!

"And one December day, Sabatini eyed me covertly from over the hand that pulled at his thin, silvery moustache. I sensed that he was up to something; his whole manner was that of a grown-up child who has something of importance to impart to one of whom he is fond. I can see him, as plainly as though it happened yesterday, standing near the window in his studio, playing with his moustache and eyeing me like a mischievous schoolboy.

"Giovanni!" he cried. "There is news; something I must tell you." Then a purposeful pause. I was eager; and the news he held for me was the opportunity for an audition (which was equivalent to an engagement) to sing in seven performances in the Teatro Chiabrera, at Savona, a small town near Genoa.

"The night at length came for the opening performance. A crowded audience was assured and when the curtain rose we saw that it was on hand. I sang with sufficient

assurance and everything seemed to be going well until I approached a point in the opera in which I knew my audience would want from a certain top note plenty of noise. I hadn't figured it out before the performance, but as the place drew nearer I decided suddenly, as we would say nowadays, to 'camouflage' that particular tone. It was the big aria for tenor which has a top B-flat. I hadn't a good B-flat then, and when the moment came to let it go I walked to the footlights, opened my mouth and in look and gesture did my best to give an imitation of a tenor ripping out a ringing high note—though I purposely gave forth no sound.

"As true as I'm sitting here, I got a round of applause. How do I account for it? Nothing but the audience's imagination. The people thought that through the orchestral forte they were hearing what they were wanting to hear, and were satisfied. But wait—until I tell the sequel. The following night I thought, when the moment for the high B-flat approached, 'I'll let them have it this time with the voice.' I did, and—would you believe it?—it didn't get over at all. The reason is that they actually heard the tone, which had not the fibre and ring their imaginations had allowed them to fancy there the preceding night."

Published by permission of Small, Maynard and Co., from John McCormack, *His Own Life Story*.

On the Battle Line

By Ethel Y. Gibson

"WHEN SHALL I EVER GET OVER MY FEAR OF THE FOOTLIGHTS?"

How many times do vocal teachers hear this? The real answer for the real artist is "never." Of course you will not go through your career with the expectation of duplicating that terrible case of epilepsy you had when you first went out to sing a solo. But if you are a real artist you will always have a kind of nervous concern as to the outcome of what you desire to interpret.

During the war one of the "Four Minute Men" was given the services of two marines who had recently returned from Chateau Thierry. They were to accompany him upon the stage while he made his address. One of the men had "walked right into the face of hell" on the battle front. When it came to going out and facing two thousand of his town's people sitting in a theatre his knees went together like castenets and he was the most pitiful picture of "nerves" one could possibly imagine.

Does the Singing Nature Change?

SHAKESPEARE evidently had some little knowledge, if not experience, of the foibles of singers, amateur and professional. With what sly wit the dialogue introduces the song in Act V, Scene 3, of *As You Like It*:

ENTER TWO PAGES

1st Page: Well met, honest gentleman.
Touchstone: By my troth, well met. Come sit, sit and a song.

2d Page: We are for you: sit I' the middle.
1st Page: Shall we clap into't roundly, without hawking or spitting or saying we are hoarse; which are the only prologues to a bad voice?
2d Page: I' faith, I' faith: and both in tune, like two gipsies on a horse.



When Eyes Are Close

Is Your Complexion at Ease

The Final Touch



Does your complexion wince under the appraising gaze? Does it fear the verdict—"make-up"—"coarse"—"muddy"? Or is it a complexion of confidence—one that delights in close inspection? It is the latter if you use Carmen! For Carmen gives the beauty, the youthful bloom, the satiny smoothness that craves scrutiny, knowing that the more critical the gaze, the more pronounced the praise.

Carmen, the powder that stays on, is also Carmen the powder whose charming natural effect on the skin is never lessened under dampness or glaring light. It is truly the face powder extraordinary, as a test will show.

Sample Offer: Send 12c to cover postage and packing for purse size box with three weeks' supply—state shade preferred. STAFFORD-MILLER CO., ST. LOUIS, MO.



CARMEN
COMPLEXION
POWDER

White, Pink, Flesh, Cream and new Brunette Shade, 50c Everywhere

ARTHUR DE GUICHARD

TEACHER OF SINGING
(From Rudiments to Professional Excellence)

MUSICOLOGIST—CRITIC—LECTURER

DICTION DECLAMATION ORATORY
PROFESSIONALS COACHED TEACHERS PREPARED

72 HUNTINGDON AVENUE, BOSTON, MASS.

D. A. CLIPPINGER
AUTHOR OF
The Head Voice and Other Problems . . \$1.25
Systematic Voice Training 1.25
Teacher of Singing
KIMBALL HALL, CHICAGO, ILL.

W. P. SHILLING VOCAL
TEACHER
131 W. 23rd Street, New York
Author "How to Acquire Soprano and Tenor Tones to High C Without Strain."
Tenor book, part I, free.

Arranging and Correction of Mss. NO TEACHER Should despair of finding the exact educational material desired without first writing our service department.
A. W. BORST, Presser Bldg., Phila., Pa. THEO. PRESSER CO., Philadelphia, Pa.
Composer of Cantatas, Songs, Piano-forte and Church Music

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertise.s.



Schomacker Style F Grand

The quality of its tone enraptures the heart as its beauty of construction delights the eye.

Schomacker Piano Company

ESTABLISHED 1838

PHILADELPHIA, PA.



Question and Answer Department

Conducted by ARTHUR DE GUICHARD

Always send your full name and address. No questions will be answered when this has been neglected.

Only your initials or a chosen nom de plume will be printed.

Make your questions short and to the point.

Questions regarding particular pieces, metronomic markings, etc., not likely to be of interest to the greater number of ETUDE readers will not be considered

Am I Too Old?

Q. I am 25 years old, have never studied music, but can read notes. Do you think I could learn to play the piano, or am I too old? I love music. How long would it be likely to take me to learn to play most any easy piece that I would be asked to play in company? How many hours a day should I practice?—“READER,” Washington, Pa.

A. You are not too old to learn to play the kind of music you describe, either for your own amusement or for the entertainment of your friends. It all depends upon the degree of your musical intellect and the state of your hands. If your hands are stiff and cramped and your knuckles enlarged and somewhat knobby, it would take you too long to acquire the necessary technique to play to the satisfaction of your company. Then again, you know that there are intellects and intellects. There are those who are very quick to understand law, mathematics, languages, medicine, cooking, or millinery, but who are mentally impossible in music. It is not enough to “love music,” we must have that intellect which responds so well to the study of music that our minds can assimilate and reproduce all we have learned. Without this, all is but labor in vain. The best thing you can do is to go to some really good, reliable teacher, tell him your aspirations, let him gauge your musical latent powers and then follow his advice.

The Practice Clavier.

Q. Will you kindly tell me as to the advisability of practicing technique on a dumb keyboard, or clavier? Do the fingers become strengthened by being able to change the weight of key-pressure? How many ounces of weight pressure does an ordinary piano require?—J. D. G., St. Louis, Mo.

A. If your chief object in playing the piano is what is termed virtuosity, the rapid and brilliant execution of scales, arpeggios, trills, a species of pyrotechnical display, the gymnastic exercise on the dumb instrument may benefit you, but the benefit is a very doubtful quantity. More than any other art, Music is the art of emotion. The piano must be made to sing. To do that you must hear the nuances, the light and shade, produced by the variations and gradations of your touch. The dumb keyboard cannot do that for you. It may make your technique more mechanically correct; but it will remain mechanical—to my mind the worst compliment to be paid a performer. (2) Fingers may be strengthened by changing the weight of key-pressure, but at the risk of losing sympathy and delicacy of touch. (3) The standard weight pressure is two ounces. A competent piano tuner can regulate this, to more or less weight pressure, as desired.

Absolute Pitch.

Q. What is perfect pitch anyway—the ability to remember and reproduce a certain tone? (2) What does the possession of perfect pitch tend to show—remarkable musical talent? and vice versa? (3) In my endeavors to fix middle C in my mind, I am usually off it from one to four semitones, sometimes above and sometimes below. Is there any use proceeding with this? Could I train myself to know just what tones I am singing away from any instrument?—F. M. B., St. Louis, Mo.

A. By “perfect” you evidently mean “absolute.” (1) Perfect pitch means in perfect tune. Absolute pitch signifies the ability to know the name of a note from its sound, or to sing the absolute (exact) note desired, without the aid of an instrument. (2) The possession of absolute pitch may denote peculiar keenness of ear, yet without any “remarkable musical talent;” but the absence of absolute pitch in a person does not denote absence of musical talent—far from it. A large majority of excellent and talented musicians have no gift of absolute pitch. (3) In the regular course of your constant practice absolute pitch will either come to you or it will not; if it does not, there is no cause for anxiety, for it is of questionable value and has its disadvantages. Strive after perfect pitch, that you may always sing “in tune.”

The Boy's and Man's Voice.

Q. As a boy I possessed an excellent soprano voice, with a range of two octaves, B to b. My voice did not break but got deeper; it is now about an octave lower. But if I try to sing I get hoarse. I am now nineteen years old, and have taken great care of my voice. Will you please advise me?—C. J. E., Lamington, Tasmania (Aus.).

A. You are to be esteemed very fortunate that your voice took on the manly quality (that is, went an octave lower) without any perceptible break. The cause of your hoarseness, when or after trying to sing, is most probably caused by throat constriction—commonly called “tight throat;”—instead of controlling your breath and, consequently, the tone at and by the diaphragm. It is most likely that you practice ascending scales with throat effort. If so, the positive result will be damage to or loss of your voice, within a

very short time. You should not sing ascending scales until you have acquired complete freedom of delivery. Sing only descending scales, until such time as you find a competent teacher whose advice you will follow. No other counsel can be given you herein; singing cannot be taught by correspondence.

International Pitch.

Q. Please tell me what is the International Pitch of pianos? Are there very many others?—HAINES INSTITUTE, Augusta, Ga.

A. International Pitch, sometimes termed Normal French Pitch, so called because it has been fixed and accepted by international accord, is the pitch to which pianos and orchestras are tuned, by giving to the note A (second space, G clef) 435 double vibrations to a second. This pitch was adopted by a council of eminent musicians at the Academy of Sciences, Institut de France, held in Paris in 1858 and confirmed in Vienna in 1885. This is the pitch universally adopted. That for military bands is somewhat higher and is known as concert pitch. In England, international pitch is also called Philharmonic pitch which, curiously enough, was also the name of the former and higher pitch.

Thesis.

Q. What is understood by “thesis” in music?—E. C. H., Hartford, Conn.

A. Thesis, as a musical term, signifies the accented or down-beat. Its opposite is “arsis,” applied to the weak or up-beat.

Beaumarchais.

Q. Who wrote the words of the operas Le Barbier de Seville and Les Noces de Figaro?—D. F., Boston, Mass.

A. Pierre Augustin Caron de Beaumarchais wrote both these librettos. They became the masterpieces of Rossini and Mozart respectively. Les Noces de Figaro, or The Marriage of Figaro, wittily and boldly written against the court and society of his time (1732-1799), was one of the chief factors in bringing about the great French Revolution.

A Puzzling Problem.

Q. Will you kindly tell me how to study the following passages, so that I may play them perfectly smoothly? Must I calculate and make the notes come mathematically in their places? Can it be done by mathematics? Will you give me any rule for these and other eccentric times?—Rose B., Cleveland, O.

A1 Scherziao

A2 Allegro agitato bis

A3 Allegretto

THURLOW LIEURANCE
COMPOSER-PIANIST
in
CONCERT OF SONGS,
STORIES AND LEGENDS
of the
AMERICAN INDIAN
Assisted by
EDNA WOOLEY
Interpreter-Soprano
and
GEORGE B. TACK, Flutist
Now Booking—Season 1921-22
Management
Eastern: J. W. DRAIN, 1712 Chestnut St., Phila., Pa.
Western: HORNOR-WITTE, 3000 Troost Ave., Kansas City, Mo.

STUDY HARMONY and COMPOSITION by MAIL under the personal instruction of Dr. Alfred Wooller, winner of International and European competitions, 1911. A simple, concise and practical course. Send for prospectus and rates. Composers' MBS, corrected.
ALFRED WOOLLER, Mus. Doc.
A 322 W. Utica St., Buffalo, N. Y.

LEARN PIANO TUNING
MAKING TRIALS OF TRUE TONE
TUNE-A-PHONE

WE furnish our accurate teaching device with its tone action model, lessons, and analysis of the tuner's art. Diploma given graduates. 17 YEARS' EXPERIENCE in teaching the most independent and lucrative profession by correspondence. SIMPLER AND BETTER THAN ORAL INSTRUCTION. Write to-day for FREE illustrated booklet and guarantee plan.
NILES BRYANT SCHOOL of PIANO TUNING
1209 Bryant Building
Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.

New Time Saving Methods in Business

They result from the purchase of an

UNDERWOOD BOOKKEEPING MACHINE

It will demonstrate how your office can cut down its overhead.

UNDERWOOD TYPEWRITER CO., INC.

PIANISTS
VOCALISTS
VIOLINISTS
ORGANISTS
CHORISTERS

If You Are buying Music Take Advantage of Our Liberal Discounts and "On Sale" Plan.

Send for Catalog and "On Sale" Terms

THEODORE PRESSER CO., PHILA., PA.

High School Course in 2 Years

You can complete this simplified High School Course at home in a few weeks. Meets all requirements for entrance to college and the leading professions. This and thirty-six other practical courses are described in our Free Bulletin. Send for it TODAY.

AMERICAN SCHOOL
Dept. H. 7124, Bross Ave. & 58th St. CHICAGO

CLASS PINS-RINGS
DIRECT FROM FACTORY TO YOU
OUR NEW CATALOG WITH 600 OF THE LATEST UP-TO-DATE DESIGNS FREE
C. K. GROUSE CO.
91 Bruce Ave., North Attleboro, Mass.

Faust School of Tuning
STANDARD OF AMERICA ALUMNI OF 2000
Piano Tuning, Pipe and Reed Organ and Player Piano. Year Book Free
27-29 Gainsboro Street BOSTON, MASS.

PIANO JAZZ
By Note or Ear. With or without music. Short Course. Adult beginners taught by mail. No teacher required. Self-Bass 180 Simplest Effects, Blue Harmonics, Oriental, Chinese, Filler, Sax Stars, Triple Bass, Wicked Harmonies, Space Solo and 241 other subjects, including Ear Playing. 110 pages. \$1.00. Waterman Piano School, 241 Superba Theater Bldg., Los Angeles, Cal.

ZABEL BROTHERS Co.
MUSIC PRINTERS
ENGRAVERS AND LITHOGRAPHERS
SEND FOR
ITEMIZED PRICE LIST and SAMPLES
THE MUSIC SUPPLEMENT OF THIS MAGAZINE IS PRINTED BY US
WRITE TO US ABOUT ANYTHING IN THIS LINE
FISH STREET and COLUMBIA AVENUE
PHILADELPHIA, PA.

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.



Imposing gathering of Delegates to the Fourteenth Annual Convention of the National Association of Organists. This picture was taken in front of Memorial Chapel at Valley Forge. This Chapel has one of the most beautiful interiors of any small Church in the world.

Department for Organists

Edited for October by Hamilton C. Macdougall, Mus. Doc.

The First Lesson on the Organ

(M. the teacher; Robert the pupil. M's studio.)

M.—"Good morning, Robert. I am very glad to meet you. I received your letter and I want to talk over the organ lessons with you before we actually begin. What has made you want to take organ lessons?"

R.—"Well, I've always wanted to study the organ, but Father said it was very important to have the piano lessons first so as to come to the organ with a good key-board technique. I've been at it now for four years and I told Father I thought it about time to redeem his promise. He saw the point and here I am."

M.—"Your Father is a man of sense in more ways than one. Now, how far have you got with your piano? What were the last things you played?"

R.—"Do you mean pieces, or etudes, or technique, or what?"

M.—"Well let's sample everything,—pieces say."

R.—"The last thing I had was that Chopin waltz in —Oh hang it! I can't ever remember the plagukey keys in anything; I don't believe there's any sense in keys anyway."

M.—(Wisely ignoring the outburst about keys). "I think you may mean the waltz in E flat, or in A flat, or in C sharp minor, or—"

R.—"Yes, that's it, C sharp minor, and I played it first-class; at least my teacher, Miss C., said so."

M.—"Play a little of it for me, will you? (R. does so, showing a good sense of rhythm and accuracy of notes) That's good. Do you know what phrasing is?"

R.—"Do you mean where you lift your hand?"

M.—"Well, that has something to do with phrasing."

R.—"Yes, I know all about that."

M.—(Smiles internally, while keeping a straight face.) "And can you do a velocity study of good old Cramer, or Czerny, or Duvernoy at a good rate of speed?"

R.—"Yes, indeed." (Goes to piano and plays one of the Duvernoy Studies, Op. 120, correctly, and at about 400 notes in the minute.)

M.—"Well, that's all right; you have technique of the hands sufficient to begin organ lessons."

R.—"I suppose people can't begin on the organ just as they do on the piano, without knowing the notes, and the like of that?"

M.—"Indeed they can; but it takes a very much longer time, and piano practice and piano technique must come sooner or later; so it is best to begin the organ with the piano technique formed. Now, where are you going to practice?"

R.—"Why I supposed you'd have a place for pupils?"

M.—"No very few of us have a studio organ, nor will many churches allow our students to practice on the church organs."

R.—"Well, I like that! It looks to me as if the churches were trying to discourage fellows from learning to play."

M.—"It does, Robert, very much like it. But I know a little mission church in

Straight Street, St Aloysius, where I think I can get you the use of the organ. If you don't hear from me in the mean time meet me there at this time tomorrow and we'll begin our lessons. By the way, bring a copy of Stainer's organ primer *The Organ* with you."

R.—"Gee, that sounds as if I was going to begin all over again."

M.—"Oh no; don't get discouraged right off the bat. After all, you are a beginner on the organ."

(Next day they meet at the church of St. Aloysius. Robert and Mr. M. find themselves at the console, which proves to have two rows of keys, a pedal board of

30 notes, and about a dozen stops. Robert is plainly disappointed at smallness of organ.)

R.—"What a little organ. You can't make much noise on this, Mr. M."

M.—"It is small, Robert, but it is an excellent instrument for you to begin on. When I was an organ student in London, taking lessons from the famous Dr. E. H. Turpin, the teacher of Lemare, he told me one day that he'd like to keep me one whole year on an organ with only one row of keys, pedals and two stops; that was the way, he said, to get a solid foundation."

R.—"I wouldn't like that. But sometime, when I get so I can play a little on this organ, will you let me take my lesson on your big organ, Mr. M.?"

M.—"Certainly. Well, let's go on. This is not a large organ, as organs nowadays go, having only two keyboards or manuals, as organists call them. On the right side are Open Diapason, Dulciana, Stopped Diapason, Octave. On the left side are Bourdon, Open Diapason, Gedackt, Salicional, Flute Harmonique, and Oboe. Below these on the left—"

R.—(Interrupting) "What are those yellow stops over the top row of keys, manual did you call it?"

M.—"Yes, the top manual is called the Swell (explains the swell box) and the bottom manual the Great; the yellow stops are couplers, and they have no tone,—they are mechanical. Notice the names; Great to Pedal, Swell to Pedal, Swell to Great. We'll find out about them presently. (M. has very craftily not had the wind on yet.) I see you have been pulling out the stops to see how they sounded, but you didn't get any sound, did you?"

R.—"No; what's the matter?"

M.—(Puts on the wind.) "The organ is a wind instrument and has to have some sort of a motor or blower to supply air under pressure. (Takes R. into the organ or to some place where the motor is, and shows him the way the wind gets into the organ, drawing his attention to the explanations of organ mechanism in Stainer's *The Organ*; goes on with keyboard.) I'll explain the stops to you, but you sit over in the corner there, where you can not see the console; listen to the sounds while I play. (M. now draws in succession the Open Diapasons, Great and Swell, and the Octave, as examples of

National Association of Organists Convention held in Philadelphia in July

A Review by WILLARD IRVING NEVINS

Fourteen years ago an organization, to be known as the National Association of Organists, was formed at Ocean Grove, New Jersey. This body of musicians, who had as their motto, "An association for good-fellowship among its members and for the general betterment of organ playing." This was the idea of Tall Esen Morgan, who was the guiding spirit of the association during its early years.

The highly successful convention program covered four days. Some of the work of the various national committees was reviewed on the first day. Early last fall a committee for the Promotion of the Interests of Organists was formed and a letter to the Clergy of America was prepared. This letter, 10,000 of which were printed, was mailed to each member of the N. A. O. and sent to ministerial gatherings of various denominations. This letter has been commended by the Presbyterian General Assembly and has been the subject of a special article by the Rev. Dr. Merrill, of the Brick Presbyterian Church of New York City. In addition to this material many other articles have been prepared and sent out by this committee and plans were made at the convention to broaden the scope of its activities. This is a work which means much to the future of the organist. The association hopes to bring about a condition whereby the vocation of the organist will receive its proper recognition from the public at large.

Another important committee, the Committee of reference, deals with organ specifications and works in conjunction with organ builders. The standardization of the organ is its one great aim.

Following the reports of these committees there were very interesting and instructive talks by men who have made great successes in the art of organ building. These practical talks are always illustrated and give the

organist a closer insight of the mechanical and tonal resources of the organ and especially of their own instruments.

As the organ has played a great part in the advancement of the movies, special stress is put on that branch of organ playing. The talks and demonstrations at the Stanley Theatre claimed close attention. The organ in the theatre was at first a great innovation but today we look upon the theatre as being one of the big factors in making the organ in the theatre was at first a great innovation but today we look upon the theatre endeavor. Much mediocrity has existed, both in the music used and in the playing. To better these conditions a Society of Theatre Organists has been formed. The plans of this society were disclosed at the convention and examinations are being prepared as a test for future membership. It is interesting to note that the ability to play Bach well is one of the chief demands.

Along with these many interesting talks, there were organ recitals by such men as Courboin, Reimenschneider, Gillette, Jennings, The Organ Players' Club of Philadelphia and Sheldon. Every recital was of the highest order and should serve as an inspiration to every organist for his or her coming winter's work. A trip to Valley Forge gave the convention members an ideal outing. At the banquet held at the Presser Home on the last day, was the future plans of the association were outlined. Chicago was chosen for the next convention and each one went away filled with enthusiasm. Henry S. Fry of Philadelphia was re-elected President for the coming year.

Many of the meetings were held in the Wanamaker Auditoriums. One feature was a recital by Courboin on the great Wanamaker organ.

Willard Irving Nevins.

New and Artistic

Four Albums of
Marked
Individuality

Song Albums

PUBLICATIONS THAT HAVE BEEN RECEIVED WITH
ENTHUSIASM BY DISCRIMINATING
CONCERT SINGERS

Seven Songs from 'Way Down South

Artistic Songs Idealizing
Southern Negro Characteristics

By Lily Strickland

This group of songs may be used as a complete cycle or the numbers may be programmed individually. They rank unquestionably among the best Southern songs ever written; while some are grave, others are gay; some are reminiscent, others descriptive.

Price, \$1.25

Songs from the Yellowstone

Four Original and Characteristic
Nature Pictures with Music

By Thurlow Lieurance

Mr. Lieurance has taken a new departure in this set of songs. The themes, breathing the spirit of the great West and the lure of nature, are in the main original, but occasionally snatches of Indian melodies are introduced to maintain the atmosphere.

Price, \$1.00

Songs of the North American Indian

A Collection of Nine Indian Songs with
Preface and Explanatory Notes

By Thurlow Lieurance

Artists and teachers everywhere are using Lieurance's harmonizations of tribal melodies. This album containing the most successful numbers, such as *By the Waters of Minnetonka*, *By the Wecping Waters*, *Indian Spring Bird*, etc., affords a most convenient as well as economical method of acquiring these favorites.

Price, \$1.50

Celebrated Recital Songs

A Most Notable Collection of Songs
Compiled and Edited

By David Bispham

Forty-four Master Songs selected from the repertoire of this foremost American artist-teacher and arranged and edited by him for recital use, for the studio, and for the home. Every singer should possess a copy of this superb volume.

Price, \$2.00

The above albums should be in the library of all singers

THEODORE PRESSER CO.

1710-1712-1714 CHESTNUT ST.

PHILADELPHIA, PA.

SUMMY'S CORNER

Why are TEACHERS' ROUND TABLES such a benefit?

Because Teachers learn what teaching material has been used with success by other teachers. Below we list pieces that have been widely used last year by our teacher customers.

Teaching Pieces for Piano, Grades 1-2

FIVE SKETCHES, Esther Gronow	40c.
STORIES TOLD IN TONE, Martha D. Beck	75c.
FAIRY FROLICS, Florence P. Rea	75c.

First Grade Pieces that Teachers Agree Have Sound Teaching Value

THE WINDMILL, by Hubbard W. Harris	30c.
DREAM-FANCIES	40c.
THE CHILDREN'S REVEL	40c.
THE OLD CLOCK	30c.

You will find it an advantage to get acquainted with all the above material

CLAYTON F. SUMMY CO., Publishers

429 SOUTH WABASH AV., CHICAGO

Eastern Agency: HAROLD FLAMMER, Inc., 57 West 45th Street, New York City

Send for the STUDY SERVICE SHEET; it will be a help in your Fall work. Gives ideas on teaching by leading educators. Sent Free. Send for complete Catalog.

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.

M.—“Yes, I agree with you; but that is the peculiarity of the instrument and you have to bear it in mind or you'll never have a real organ touch.”

R.—“But won't that spoil my piano touch?”

M.—“I don't believe you'll do enough organ practice to affect your piano touch. (Robert grins sheepishly.) If you practiced hours daily on a tracker-action organ, and never touched the piano, nor did exercises for the wrist flexibility, your piano touch would be injured no doubt; but the amount of organ practice you will get will do no harm!”

R.—“I suppose that a fellow at the piano has just got to remember that it's a piano and not an organ he's playing.”

M.—“You've got the idea. Now practice it. Read the left hand of this exercise, please. Connect consecutive tones; on the piano the sound dies away so quickly that one does not realize that the tones are not connected: on the organ the tones last full strength as long as the key is down. Practice holding the consecutive tones too long, that is until there are two keys down at the same time, and there is a bad discord. Now let the first key up sooner, little by little, until the sounds are just connected, and no more. This is *legato*, an important organ touch. Every time you play an exercise or a study use a different registration, that is a different choice of stops, choosing any single stop or combination of stops you like. I will listen next time to your various combinations and choices of stops and tell you which are good and which are inferior. There are few rules for registration; remember however, that 8 ft stops give the normal pitch, the same pitch that the music calls for. If you use a 4 ft stop you are really playing the music an octave higher than it is written; and if you use a 16 ft stop you are making the music sound an octave lower than it is written. There is no reason why you may not combine 8 ft and 4 ft stops, or 8 ft and 16 ft stops, or 8 ft, 4 ft, and 16 ft stops. But you must not forget that the pitch-effect of combinations must be that of the normal or 8 ft pitch. Draw on the Great, the Dulciana and the Octave. (Robert does so.) Play the scale of D. (It is done.) The Octave is so much louder than the Dulciana that it drowns out the

Dulciana, doesn't it? Well, that is a poor combination.”

R.—“I don't see why.”

H.—“Because the pitch of the passage, as you hear it, is an octave higher than the pitch of the written music calls for.”

R.—“Yes, I see. But suppose I play the scale an octave lower than I did before, wouldn't that make the pitch as heard just what the written notes call for; and wouldn't that be a good combination, Mr. M?”

M.—“Good for you! You have a good head. Yes, the objection that the combination was untrue to the pitch called for is now met, but the poor little, sweet, soft-sounding Dulciana is almost 'lost in the shuffle'.”

R.—“Why, Mr. M., it seems to me that the Dulciana is quite plainly heard; I like the effect of it.”

M.—“I'm glad to hear you say that; for that illustrates something that I was about to say, which is that, after all, the test of registration is, 'Is it effective?' If the player likes it and the majority of his audience like it, it goes.”

“Here is a little book in which I have written down the lesson for the next time; hand this to me at the lesson and that will save our time in finding out from you just what the lesson was. You will see that I've written out a few of the things that I want you to remember while you are practicing—the most important things. Read over the first part of 'The Organ' giving the history of the organ; study carefully the drawings of the various types of organ action; particularly the drawing of the tracker action that you are playing on; read over the directions for playing on the pedals, position, etc; practice the five pages of exercises for finding the pedals, and for playing the pedals (toes only); play four of the exercise for manual alone.”

R.—“May I not have one or two of the little things for pedals and manuals, Mr. M.?”

M.—“Don't be in too much of a hurry, Robert. We must begin slowly and carefully; if you hadn't been as well prepared on the piano as you evidently are I would not have given you even so much as I have. You will have all you want to do to get the assigned lesson at all well. Good bye.” (They go their various ways.)

Arranging Orchestral Music for the Organ

By James Higgs

In the arrangement for the organ of music originally written for the orchestra, just how far it is desirable really to attempt to mimic orchestral effects, and if it is best to attempt to reproduce the tone-color of the orchestra, become vital questions. Also, what are the best equivalents on the organ for the several distinctive groups of instruments which the Masters employed in their works?

The comparison of an engraving and painting has always seemed to me a just parallel with a musical arrangement and its original, and I think in proportion to the real and essential merit of either picture or music, it will justify its repro-

duction by other means. And just as an engraving is rather suggestive than fully satisfying, especially to those who know the charm of color and tint in the original picture, so, I apprehend, an arranger of orchestral music for the organ or any other instrument must be content if he be able to recall vividly to the minds of those who know the original work those treasured beauties of the score which may be slumbering in their memories. But this, I believe, is more to be effected by suggestive light and shade and contrast of tone, than by the too direct attempt to absolutely reproduce the tone quality.

Music and Blood Circulation

TO THE ETUDE.

It is only in recent years that there has been really earnest and interesting research along this line of investigation. Doctors Hyde and Galapino have conducted a series of experiments for the purpose of determining the influence of music on the blood. They communicated the results of their experiments to the "American Journal of Physiology," from which the following brief summary may prove of interest. It was found that the heart was slowed and the force of

its beat increased, thus increasing the efficiency of the circulation, by playing a slow march. The blood pressure was increased by the inspiring tones of the national anthem, indicating an increase in muscle tone, and increasing the activity of the digestive, respiratory and excretory organs. Minor tones increased the pulse rate and lowered the systolic and diastolic pressure. These results are worthy of more than passing note because they are positive scientific demonstrations of the physical effects derivable from music.

EDWARD PODOLSKY.

PEN PAINTING

Did you ever see any of this beautiful art work?



You need not be an artist to obtain exquisite, beautiful, designs on silk gauze, velvet dress goods, wood, pottery or celluloid. Interesting and fascinating.

Many simple stencil designs and complete instructions. Easily learned by anyone following directions.

Complete Outfits \$3.75 to \$5.50

Write for Illustrated Circular E-10

Everything for the Artist—Oil and Water Colours, Sketch Boxes, Easels, Canvas, Drawing Board, Artists' Smocks.

WINSOR & NEWTON, Inc.
31 East 17th Street New York City



As a means of contributing to the development of interest in opera, for many years Mr. James Francis Cooke, editor of "The Etude," has prepared, gratuitously, program notes for the productions given in Philadelphia by The Metropolitan Opera Company of New York. These have been reprinted extensively in programs and periodicals at home and abroad. Believing that our readers may have a desire to be refreshed or informed upon certain aspects of the popular grand operas, these historical and interpretative notes on several of them will be reproduced in "The Etude." The opera stories have been written by Edward Ellsworth Hipsher, assistant editor.

Wagner's "Lohengrin"

Some years ago the writer asked one of the most advanced of modern composers in Europe which of all Wagner's music dramas he preferred. The reply came instantly: "Lohengrin or Tannhauser, because Wagner was in the full exuberance of his teeming youth and had just come into the masterly development of characterizing persons, moods and scenes by means of motifs."

The great master had already fixed upon the plan of motivization in *The Flying Dutchman*, which was produced in Dresden seven years before *Lohengrin* was given first in Weimar. With the production of *Tannhauser* in 1845, at Dresden, Wagner had accumulated a sufficient opposition of the customary lunthead reactionaries to make the management fear to attempt *Lohengrin*, despite the fact that the composer's first opera, written after the model of Meyerbeer, had been a decided money-maker.

In 1849, Wagner's democratic ideals made Dresden too hot for him, and he was forced to flee to escape incarceration. For a time he found a haven at Weimar with Liszt, but he was obliged to go on to Zurich, where he remained an exile of thirteen years. Imagine the exasperation of writing a masterpiece and not being able to hear it because of the stupidity of a few monarchists, who could not recognize his stupendous importance. With *Lohengrin*, the so-called Wagner movement began and the composer became a "cause" as well as a musician.

The music drama was a long time in reaching foreign countries. For political reasons, it was objectionable to the Parisians, especially prior to the Franco-Prussian War, but it was finally given in Paris in German at the Stadt Theatre in 1871, and in Italian, with a famous cast, comprising Nilsson, Anna Louise Cary,

Campanini and Del Puente, in 1874. Thus New York saw the opera several times before either London or Paris.

The familiar story of *Lohengrin*, son of the Grail King, who comes on a mythical swan boat to defend *Elsa* from her persecutors, *Ortrud* and *Tetramund*, who would have her put away for the charge of killing her brother, is a very entrancing legend in itself.

Elsa's curiosity, which prompts her to ask for the origin of her hero and champion against his warnings that if she does he will be compelled to forsake her, is of course the dramatic climax around which the Wagnerian plot is woven. While Wagner took much of his material from the epic poem of Wolfram von Eschenbach, he also delved into many other versions of the legend which may be found in the literature of contemporary medieval writers. Thus *Lohengrin* (originally *Loherangrin*), the son of Parsifal (Parzival), becomes the subject of a Wagnerian music drama over thirty years before the *Parsifal* drama itself was produced. Wagner felt the bond between the works, however, and quoted parts of *Lohengrin* in *Parsifal* by way of suggestion.

When *Lohengrin* was first given at Weimar, Liszt boasted that no expense was being spared, that at least \$1,500.00 would be spent in getting the work ready and that they had already ordered a bass clarinet. The cost of one performance now is enormously larger than that. Wagner did not hear *Lohengrin* until eleven years after it was first produced at Weimar. The famous composer was then permitted, by the powers that be, to go to Vienna. In the meantime, the Wagner cult had been growing all over Germany and Austria, and the early Wagner operas were beginning to draw large crowds. Probably no more entrancing or more fervid music has ever been written than many of the parts of *Lohengrin*.

The Story of "Lohengrin"

The story of the opera is woven about Lohengrin, son of Parsifal, the keeper of the Holy Grail. With this is blended certain features of the Celtic legend of King Arthur and his Knights of the Round Table.

Act I. Banks of the Scheldt, near Antwerp. Henry I. of Germany, arrives at Antwerp to raise a force to repel the invading Hungarians. Gottfried, young son of the late Duke, has disappeared. His sister, *Elsa*, is accused of his murder by *Tetramund*, husband Duke of Ortrud, the Prince of Friesland's daughter, who claims the dukedom. *Elsa* is summoned before the King to submit her cause to settlement by combat with *Tetramund* and the knight of her choice. She describes a Knight of her dream, *Lohengrin* appears in a swan-drawn boat and defeats *Tetramund*.

Act II. Exterior of the King's castle. *Tetramund* and *Ortrud* plot revenge and the recovery of lost honors. *Ortrud* draws *Elsa* from her chamber, induces her to intercede for *Tetramund's* release from pronounced penalties and instils doubt in *Elsa's* mind regarding *Lohengrin*. *Ortrud* dramatically halts the bridal procession, *Tetramund* accuses *Lohengrin* of sorcery, but the ceremony proceeds.

Act III. Scene I. *Elsa's* bridal chamber. *Elsa* urges that she know the forbidden secret of *Lohengrin's* origin. *Tetramund* breaks into the apartment to attempt *Lohengrin's* life and is himself slain.

Act III. Scene II. Banks of the Scheldt. Before the King, *Lohengrin* discloses his identity and announces that now it is necessary that he return to protect the Holy Grail. He disenchants *The Swan* reappears. From the boat *Lohengrin* sings his farewell to *Elsa*. He disenchants *The Swan* which is *Gottfried's* subject to *Ortrud's* enchantment. A white dove takes the place of the swan and *Lohengrin* sails away as *Elsa* expires in her recovered brother's arms.



Elliot Best & Co., presenting one of vaudeville's snappiest musical acts equipped with Conn wind instruments.

Turn Your Evenings to Profit and Pleasure

WHEREVER folks gather nowadays, music is in demand; and orchestras like the one above are filling that demand. Here's opportunity for you. Doesn't live music thrill you? doesn't the rhythmic surge or a popular selection make you want to play? That's your musical "bump." Develop it easily and quickly with a Conn cornet, saxophone, flute, clarinet, any wind instrument. Easiest playing; used by world's great artists and kings of popular music.

FREE TRIAL and All Exclusive Conn Features at Easy Payments No Greater Cost. Send coupon for details; no obligation. A Guarantee Bond With Every Conn

C. G. CONN, Ltd.
1013 Conn Bldg., Elkhart, Ind.
New York Conn Co.
233-5-7 W. 47th St.
World's Largest Manufacturers of High Grade Band and Orchestra Instruments

FREE
Sousa's Success secrets; how to discover your talent; how to choose the proper instrument; how to practice for quick mastery and much other valuable musical information in this free book. Send coupon today for your copy; it entails no obligation.



C. G. CONN, Ltd.
1013 Conn Bldg., Elkhart, Indiana

Gentlemen: Please send my copy of "Success in Music and How to Win It," and details of your free trial easy payment plan. (Mention instrument that interests you.)

Name.....
Street or Rural Route.....
City.....State.....
County.....
Instrument.....

PRINTER'S MISTAKE resulted in the Virgil Conservatory ads. in the last several issues reading "Grades One to Four," instead of "Grades One to Six" for the 175 Pieces and Studies by Mrs. A. M. Virgil.
See page 691, this issue

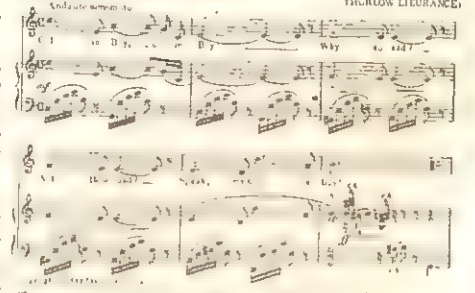
My Collie Boy

Song by Thurlow Lieurance
Price 50 cents—Published in Three Keys



A unique song. The hunter notes the mournful whine of his collie dog and because of a longing for home in his own heart he addresses his companion.

No. 19422 MY COLLIE BOY
Low Voice. Price 50 Cents.
Also published for High and Medium Voices.
THE TUNING OF THE VOICE.
THURLOW LIEURANCE.



THEODORE PRESSER CO.
1710-12-14 Chestnut St., Phila., Pa.

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.

Superfluous Hair Roots Now Removed at Home

Glorious news for women troubled with disfiguring hairy growths! By means of an entirely new and very simple method you can now remove not only the surface hair, but the roots as well! Just get a stick of Phelactine at any drug store or toilet counter, follow the easy instructions—see the hair-roots come out before your very eyes! Yes, you can hardly believe your eyes, it is done so quickly, completely, harmlessly. Phelactine is non-irritating, non-odorous, non-poisonous.

Tacoma Laboratories Tacoma Block, Chicago

SAXOPHONE MUSIC Catalog FREE

Just out—complete catalog of latest jazz hits, also standard saxophone solos, duets, trios, quartets—2000 selections. Largest general dealers of saxophone music and supplies in the world. Expert repairing. Send for free catalog today.

SAXOPHONE SHOP, 423 S. Wabash Ave., Chicago

Are You Organizing an Orchestra or Band?

Remember we are leading publishers of easy Orchestra and Band Books. **ROOT'S BEGINNERS' ORCHESTRA BOOK No. 1** has never been equaled. Or some is true of our **ROOT'S NEW BEGINNERS' BAND BOOK No. 1**. Fine for schools, convents, or any amateur organization. We publish other easy books both secular and sacred. Samples sent to Teachers and Band Leaders free on request.

E. T. ROOT & SONS, 1530 E. 55th St., Chicago, Ill.

VIOLIN STRINGS

ETUDE BRAND
Used by the Leading Artists of the Philadelphia Orchestra

Etude "E" String, 3 lengths... \$0.20 net
Etude "A" String, 2 lengths... .20 net
Etude "D" String, 2 lengths... .20 net
Etude "G" String, 1 length... .20 net
Bundle Lots (30 assorted Strings) 4.25 net

Prices Given Are Net—No Discount

THEO. PRESSER CO. Philadelphia, Pa.

NEW PUBLICATIONS

FOR PIANO SOLO, PIANO DUET, VOCAL SOLO, VIOLIN & PIANO, CHORUS and CHOIR.

See Announcement Page 696

THEODORE PRESSER CO.—Phila., Pa.

TINDALE MUSIC CABINETS

Just what you have been wanting

Will keep your music in order, free from damage and where you can easily find it. Various sizes, holding 200 to 1200 pieces or more. Oak or Mahogany.

Send for Catalog I

TINDALE CABINET CO., 159 W. 57th St., New York

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.

Department for Violinists

Edited by ROBERT BRAINE

"If All Would Play First Violin We Could Get No Orchestra Together."—R. SCHUMANN

The Concert Violinist

Thousands of ambitious violin students, scattered all over the world, a large proportion of them in this country, are bending all their efforts towards mastering the violin to a point where they can become concert violinists and achieve fame and fortune. They do not wish to teach or to play in orchestra; they wish only to concertize, and have their names appear in the small coterie of stars who are known the world over as the kings of the violinistic profession. Of these thousands all but a pitifully small number will be doomed to disappointment.

Two Classes

Public solo violin playing may be divided into two classes. First comes the lyceum, and chautauqua work, society engagements in private houses, and minor concerts; and second—concerts of the first rank. Work of the first kind is very poorly paid, and the number of applicants for it is very large. In lyceum and chautauqua work the salaries range from \$50 to \$100 a week, or possibly more in special cases, where the player is of high artistic rank or very well known. The railroad fares are paid, but the performer must pay his own hotel bills, and all other expenses, from his salary. Everyone who has ever traveled under such circumstances, knows that expenses "on the road" are very high, and the discomforts very great. I have talked with many performers who have spent years in this lyceum and chautauqua work, and almost all of them say that the violin teacher, or orchestra player is able to save much more, and live a much happier life.

The Lure of Travel

A friend of mine, a young lady of Chicago, who is an excellent violinist, traveled for eight years as solo violinist in lyceum work. At the end of that time she settled down as violinist in a large motion picture theatre in the Canadian Northwest. She was paid a good salary; and, after six months of it, she declared that nothing could induce her to go back to traveling lyceum work, with its long strings of small town concerts and uncomfortable small-town hotels. She advises all young violinists to teach, or play in orchestra in preference to doing lyceum or chautauqua work, unless they should wish to do it for a year or two for experience.

The great proportion of students aiming at concert violin work, however, do not consider this lyceum work at all. Their eyes are fixed on the higher rewards of the profession. They wish to become really great, and play at concerts of the first rank. They read of the large sums paid the great violinists of the day. They read of their great public triumphs, their tours all over the world, their expensive vacations in the mountains and at the sea-shore, and the rivalry of the phonograph companies to embalm their playing for all time in phonographic records.

The trouble is that students who have set their heart on becoming great concert violinists, recognize neither the genius it requires for such a career, nor how comparatively small a number of concert violinists is necessary to do all the concert violin

playing which the world requires. Take the United States, our own country, for example. The really important solo violin engagements in any musical season are done by not more than ten violinists, and the greatest part of these engagements is done by half that number.

The number of really important violin engagements is comparatively small, considering the great number of violinists who are competing for them. Take the average town of 50,000, and we rarely find that it supports more than one or two important violin recitals or concerts by a first rate violinist, in a whole year. Some of the smaller towns may go for years without being visited by an important violinist. Of course there seem to be many violin concerts in the larger cities but even here it is not great in comparison with their size.

\$25,000!!!

For the making of a great solo violinist there must be a rare combination of circumstances. He should have a technic capable of coping with anything which has been written for the violin; he must have a very large repertoire, including all the leading works for the violin, which he must know from memory and be capable of playing at a moment's notice; he should have the soul of a poet, a glowing temperament, and a striking personal appearance. He should have youth, a perfect nervous system, and great personal charm. Besides all these he should have an individuality which at once interests and charms his audiences, and stamps him in their eyes as a genius. Last but not least, if he is a new-comer, and has, as yet, done no public playing, he should have a bank account of \$25,000.

Costly Debuts

At the present time, so keen is the competition in concert violin playing, that the establishing of a new violinist before the public, is a good deal like introducing a new breakfast food or patent medicine—it takes a barrel of money. In such a case a vast amount of preliminary and very expensive advertising must be done. First concerts are a dead loss; as practically all the tickets must be given away. The new artist must have a manager, and New York managers now demand from \$2,000 and up, as a preliminary fee, before they will take on a new comer. Advertising and booming must be continued and this all takes money. Sometimes the manager fails to get a single paid engagement for his client.

Violin teaching has been reduced to an exact science by the eminent violin teachers of this country, and Europe; and the result is an enormous over-production of concert violinists. For this reason I should advise any violin student who is studying for the profession, and does not wish eventually to teach nor to play in orchestra, not to risk spending several years of his life in studying to be a concert violinist, unless he has the assurance of eminent musicians that his talent is of the very highest rank, and unless he has the assurance of large financial backing, as soon as he is ready for the concert platform.

What a Late Beginner Accomplished

THE ETUDE has often stated that a student beginning the study of the violin at an adult age could not hope to build up more than a limited technic, although a notable exception is sometimes found. A number of interesting letters have been received from violin readers on the subject. One, in particular, from a gentleman in a western State, shows what determination and an unending love for the violin were able to accomplish. The letter is as follows:

"A recent article of yours, replying to an inquirer about the possibility of one being able to learn to play the violin after reaching maturity, is very discouraging to an old one who wishes to try.

"Your advice would be ruinous to many Westerners, who have had slight chance to study more than the simple, common school branches in their teens, yet finally accomplished much when opportunity presented itself later in life.

"As one of these, I wish to encourage the belated one to try. I, as a country boy, knew not the meaning of violin teaching till in my twenties. I attended college, graduating with honors in one of the professions, and at the beginning of the panic of 1893 found myself trying to make both ends meet.

"I accepted a position that required ten to twelve hours' daily labor. I had fiddled a little and had, perhaps, fifteen lessons of indifferent class. I made no further effort to learn the instrument for fifteen years. Then, at forty-three, I tried to see if it could be done. I studied for five years with one of the well-known teachers in a large Western city, continuing to work eight to twelve hours daily. I then studied one year at the Conservatory of Music. During this time I took advantage of every chance to do ensemble work. I practiced two hours each evening, when possible, even after a particularly hard day's work.

"During the years of lessons I studied Hohman, Hermann's *Double Stops*, Kreutzer, Fiorillo, De Beriot's *Seventh Concerto* and *Scene de Ballet* and Rode's *Seventh Concerto*.

"During the past two years I have held the first chair of the second violins in two orchestras which have played Mozart's overture, *Marriage of Figaro*, Haydn's *Second Symphony (Minuet)*, selections from *Maid Marion*, *Boadbill*, and others of that class. Both orchestras include professionals and those students that can play their parts.

Perseverance and Concentration

"I do not claim any special ability as a student unless perseverance and ability to concentrate be classed as such, though I was taught in early life to eliminate the word 'cannot' from my vocabulary, and when a goal was once set never to quit until it was reached—advice which I have always found it good to follow."

Our correspondent certainly deserves credit for his good work following so late a start. Probably the playing he did in earlier years gave him somewhat of a

foundation to build on when he started at the age of forty-three. One of the reasons why these late beginners so often fail to accomplish what would be possible for them, is that they become discouraged so easily, and give up after a few weeks of practice. The child does his allotted task every day, without worrying about the future, while the adult beginner expects immediate results.

Notwithstanding the fact that we occasionally find a late beginner who makes considerable progress in violin playing, it is a well-proved scientific fact that professions and occupations which require great muscular agility and perfect co-ordination of the two sides of the body, can only be mastered in their highest perfection by beginning in childhood. Performers on musical instruments, jugglers, acrobats, equestrians, and a vast number of others, must begin early in life, if they would become real masters in such occupations.

However, the late beginner on the violin can learn a good deal—enough to afford himself and his friends much pleasure—if he will put himself under a good teacher and practice faithfully and not expect too much.

Prejudice

With practically all the famous concert violinists, and literally all the symphony orchestra violinists using the wire E string, we occasionally hear a wail from a very small contingent of violin players that its use is all a mistake, and that we ought to go back to snapping gut or muddy toned silk. They contend that the tone of the wire E is harsh and metallic, that its use will, in time, ruin the tone of a violin, that it cuts the bow hair, that it cuts the bridge, the nut, and fingerboard, that it is hard on the violinists' fingers, that it is impossible to make the proper tone and shading on a wire E.

It will be noted that these objections usually come from either amateurs, who can only play a little, or from old men, who have used gut or silk strings all their lives, and who are very slow in adopting any improvement.

Now let us consider a few of these objections. One of the principal of these is that the complaining ones cannot endure the tone of the wire E, because it is harsh and metallic. If this is the case, why is it that the greatest violinists of the age, like Kreisler, Heifetz, Elman, the late Maud Powell, Ysaye, Thibaud, and many others, do all their public and private playing on the pernicious wire E, and will have no other. These violinists possess musical hearing of the highest excellence, and they stand out from millions as possessing the keenest appreciation of all that is fine and beautiful in violin tone. Yet they continually use the despised wire E in preference to all others. If the wire E is good enough for the violinists above named, it surely ought to be good enough for people who only "fiddle a little". It is also true that if the tone of the wire E is as bad as its detractors claim, the directors of the great symphony orchestras would certainly not allow its universal use by the violinists in their orchestras.

Have You Faith In Yourself?

Are you satisfied with your outlook in the profession—don't you feel that you could establish yourself in a position of greater responsibility and incidentally enjoy a better financial future if you had a good, practical musical education instead of merely knowing how to play one instrument?

If for instance you understood Harmony, Counterpoint, Composition, Orchestration—if you could play some other instrument like Piano, Cornet, Violin, Organ, etc. Have you sufficient faith in yourself to try to improve musically and at the same time financially as well? Will you take advantage of our free offer for six lessons which we offer to readers of the Etude absolutely free of charge in the hope that they may be the means of starting you upon a career which will pay dividends in increased cash earnings, earnings which you couldn't possibly obtain under your present condition?

We are purely selfish in offering them to you gratis—We have started thousands of others the same way—many wrote out of curiosity—became intensely interested when they saw how practical and how extremely valuable they were—and before they knew it they were proficient on another instrument or had a fine, practical knowledge of Harmony and—they were MAKING MORE MONEY IN THEIR PROFESSION.

They had faith in themselves—they wanted to do better things—bigger things—more profitable things—and they did. Have you the faith to do better things—bigger things—more profitable things in music—if so sign the coupon to-day. It costs you nothing and you will benefit much.

Don't wait for this advertisement to appear again. Procrastination is the thief of opportunity as well as of time, and there is no time like the present to get busy and make money. Select the course you want and sign coupon NOW!

- Piano** Students' Course by William H. Sherwood.
- Normal Piano Course** For Teachers By William H. Sherwood
- Cornet** Amateur or Professional Courses, by A. F. Weldon, America's greatest teacher of the Cornet.
- Violin** By Dr. Arthur Heft, noted European violinist, pupil of Dancla.
- Harmony** by Adolph Rosenbecker and Dr. Daniel Protheroe; This course includes Counterpoint, Composition and Orchestration.
- Mandolin** by Samuel Siegel, World's most eminent mandolinist. Includes transposition and editing.
- Guitar** by the greatest of guitarists — William Foden. Special attention to fingering.
- Banjo** by Frederick J. Bacon, America's renowned banjoist.
- Reed Organ** by Frank W. Van Duren, well known teacher and organist.
- Voice** by Geo. Crampton, noted English baritone.
- Public School Music** by Frances E. Clark.

Opportunity knocks at everyone's door at least once—this is your chance—no cost to you—no guessing—just decide which study you want

GOOD FOR SIX FREE LESSONS

UNIVERSITY EXTENSION CONSERVATORY,
Dept. A 127 Siegel-Myers Building, Chicago, Ill.

Please send me FREE without the slightest cost or obligation on my part Six (6) Lessons of the course mentioned below. Also quote me your Special Limited Price for Complete Course.

Name..... Age.....

Street No., R. F. D. or P. O. Box..... State.....

Town..... (Course)

I am interested in the.....

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.

done judiciously. Practicing octaves on the viola is an excellent preliminary to practicing tenths on the violin, since, the intervals being greater on the viola, the hand and fingers are gradually stretched.

In practicing tenths, the greatest care must be taken not to over-do the stretching. I have known violin students to be put out of commission for many months, on account of being too rough with their hands in stretching. It is very easy to strain the tendons and muscles, and perhaps permanent injury will result.

Tenths should of course be played, as in the case of everything else, in faultless intonation; but there is one thing which the player has in his favor in playing a passage in tenths, a slight deviation from absolute intonation is not so perceptible to the average listener, as would be the case in playing octaves. Almost any listener can tell when octaves are played out of tune, but in the case of tenths a very slight deviation is not so noticeable, although of course apparent to the trained musician.

Where a passage in tenths occurs which the violinist cannot master, it is not a bad

idea to substitute thirds, as in the following example, where thirds are substituted for tenths in the first four chords of the key of G, as given above. Of course the thirds are not as effective as the tenths, where the composer has indicated the latter, but they will have a fuller and more elaborate effect than playing single notes.



The violin student who wishes to perfect himself in playing tenths will find a number of scales in tenths, carefully fingered, in Schradieck's Scale Studies, and in other works on violin technic. The chromatic scale in tenths should also be practiced. Even the violin student with very small hands, who cannot get his stretching capacity up to performing tenths sufficiently well to admit of his using them in a public performance, will find their study an admirable gymnasium for increasing the stretching capacity of his hand, if he does not do the stretching too violently.

Maud Powell's Violin

THE late Maud Powell, accounted during her life time as America's premier violinist, had, in addition to her remarkable musical gifts, a singularly lovable character. On her death bed Miss Powell expressed the wish that her favorite violin, a fine Guaragnini, be used, after her death, by some great violinist, who would appreciate it. It is announced that Mr. Godfrey Turner, Miss Powell's husband, in following out the wishes of his famous wife, has loaned the violin to Miss Erika Morini, a gifted young Austrian violinist, still in her teens, who recently arrived in the United States.

Many famous violinists have been the lucky recipients of noted violins. We are told that the owner of a priceless Cremona, who was an amateur violinist, once went to hear Paganini. He was so overwhelmed by the legerdemain of the wizard of the violin that he sent him his violin the next

day as a present with the following note: "I send you my violin as a present. Having heard you, I can never again desecrate by my feeble efforts the noble instrument I am sending you."

The Queen of Spain presented Sarasate, the famous Spanish violinist and composer of violin music, with a fine Stradivarius violin which he constantly used in his concerts. The English admirers of the late Dr. Joseph Joachim, one of the greatest violinists who ever lived, subscribed a sum to purchase a noted Stradivarius violin, which was presented to him, and which became one of his favorite concert violins.

Lady Palmer, wife of an English nobleman, and well known member of Parliament, bought two fine Stradivarius violins, one of which she presented to Kubelik, and the other to Francis Macmillen, the American violinist.

A Perspiration Remedy

Excessive perspiration of the hands is a deadly foe to good violin playing, and there are very few who are not troubled with it, if not constantly, at least at times during the excitement and nervousness of playing in public.

Dr. Royal S. Copeland, the well known commissioner of health of New York city,

gives the following advice to people who suffer from perspiring hands: "Bathe your hands in cold water. Rub with a 10 per cent. solution of salicylic acid, in alcohol. Having dried them, apply a little of a 10 per cent. solution of formaline or a 1-1000 solution of permanganate of potash.

Little Hints

One of the most annoying sources of peg trouble is where the holes in the pegs, through which the strings are passed; are not bored in the right place. If the holes of the A and E pegs, are bored too near the right wall of the string box, the string, as it wraps around the peg, binds, and locks the peg so that it will not turn. If the holes are too far to the left the string binds at that side, and prevents the peg from going far enough into the left wall of the string box to hold, with the

result that the pegs are continually slipping. The same thing happens if the holes in the D and G pegs are bored too far to the right or left. When trouble of this kind is experienced, new holes should be bored. The repairer can do this in a few minutes; or, if the violinist is at all handy with tools, he can do it himself.

An awl, with a square end like a chisel should be used for the purpose, as a tool with a sharp needle point is liable to split the peg.

Violin Questions Answered

A. S. H.—*Pizzicato* in violin music means that the string is to be plucked or plucked without using the bow. The word *arco* means that the bow is to be used. If nothing is said, the bow is used. A *pizzicato* passage must be specifically marked, and when the bowing is to be resumed the word *arco* is used to indicate it.

2. A passage like the following



must be played with three separate impulses of the bow, either up or down as the case requires.

G. R. W.—For very simple violin and piano pieces for beginners, you might get the *Harvest of Flowers, Book 1*, by Weiss, *Young Violinists, Ten Pieces for Young Violinists*, by Frederick Franklin. 2. There are several arrangements of various arias from *Carmen* in fantasia form. I do the *Ta-tador Song* from that opera, alone, with piano accompaniment. 3. For violin duets *Symphonic Concertantes*, by Dancla, and *Twelve Duets*, by Mazas, Op. 38, Book 1. As you do not state just what character of music you wish, it would probably be more satisfactory to get a catalogue from the publisher, or have a number of pieces sent on selection.

How to "Arrange" for Small Orchestra

By Edwin H. Pierce. Part IV

Editor's Note.—Thousands of musicians and music lovers want to know more about the orchestra, particularly the small orchestra. The vast attention being given to orchestras in public schools and high schools has prompted us to publish the following articles, the first of a series which will run for several months. Mr. Pierce, former Assistant Editor of "The Etude," has had long practical experience in this subject and has conducted many small orchestras. He explains everything in such a simple manner that anyone with application should be able to understand his suggestions without difficulty. "The Etude" does not attempt to conduct a correspondence in any study, but short inquiries of readers interested in this series will be answered when possible.]

An interesting, practical comment on the utility of that branch of art which we are treating of in these papers is furnished by the fact that between the completion of Part III and the commencement of the present section the author was delayed several weeks by the call to do a number of jobs of "arranging"—eight for an amateur minstrel show, two for a professional vaudeville act, and two for incidental music for a movie film!

In our last article we discussed the first violin part and the orchestral piano part. We next take up the

Second Violin Part

All remarks as to compass, etc., made under the head of "First Violin" apply, of course, equally to the second. The list of chords these given should also be noted. In arranging a hymn-tune, a part-song, or anything in which the musical fabric consists of a web of melodies (as, for instance, in a *Saraband* by Bach), the second violin has simply the alto part, like a human voice, with possibly the occasional use of easy chords. In marches, dance music and melodies with a simple accompaniment, however, it is apt to consist almost entirely of chords, usually played on the after-beats. If the arranger can play violin a little himself, he will choose easier and more effective chords than one who is guided on a merely theoretical basis.

Typical waltz accompaniment:



Typical march accompaniment:



These and similar accompaniment figures are apt to be so persistent as to become wearisome to the players themselves. If you can manage to introduce a little strain of counter-melody somewhere in a second violin part the player will inwardly bless you.

How I Use My Etude

By Mrs. S. E. Foster

Editor's Note: We rarely publish a letter like this although we receive hundreds. However, we thought that many readers of *The Etude* might like to follow a similar plan. One *Etude* friend wrote us recently "The *Etude* has been like a visiting conservatory to me. During the years I have taken it the magazine has contained some of the most profitable lessons I have ever had. Some of my teachers have wondered why I have progressed so rapidly. The reason is that I never miss reading and playing the *Etude* from cover to cover every month of my life."

First, I read each article, especially those bearing upon piano work. With a pencil I underline all the best ideas and suggestions; then the underlined parts are easily reviewed. If it be an article which requires working out at the piano, this is done very carefully till the technical points are all mastered. Exceptional arti-

cles, dealing with the underlying principles of teaching or technique, are copied in a scrap book. If their ideas are better than those which I have been using, they are immediately adopted.

Much may be said about the charm of a new piece. The *ETUDE* serves admirably in this respect; for I note a piece which I know will please a certain lagging pupil; and many, many times those from the *ETUDE* have saved the day.

When I have gleaned the valuable contents from a copy, if it contains pieces suited to a certain pupil, I give that copy to him. Many new subscribers have been gained in this way.

By carefully reading the advertisements, I have found several books which have been valuable aids to my work. The *Publisher's Notes* are always read with interest. Through them books and music often have been procured at a generous discount.

Repeated chords, even very rapid ones, are much used, and are not difficult. The violin has a greater facility in "repetition" than the piano.

There are certain accompaniment-figures found in piano music which need special treatment when arranged for orchestra: for instance,

Ex. 3
These are perfectly easy to play, but unless supported by sustained notes (usually in the wind instruments) have a somewhat dry and thin effect. In a large orchestra this function is apt to fall to the French horns; but if you have no horns you can use two cornets, clarinet and cornet.

Ex. 4
[NOTE.—The cornets and clarinets appear to be written in a different key from the violin. This will be explained later on.]
In case you are sure of having a piano, the regular second violin part is not if any very great importance. Some recent arrangers supply a so-called "Obligato" violin part, containing instead bits of counter-melody, and where these are not demanded, doubling the first violin part at the unison or at the octave below. It is well to write both, to be used as occasion may require. With a piano, but a scarcity of wind instruments, it is very serviceable.

At this point we advise the student to arrange a regular second violin part to Moszkowski's *Serenata*—the piece on which we already began work last lesson.
(To be continued)

Ex. 5
Clars. in A
Cornets in A
2d Violin

Prices Right Now are Down to Rock Bottom

In order to save money for our friends and subscribers, we have made special arrangements with the publishers of many leading magazines. Our Magazine Department is at your command—always ready to render a service to you. No need for you to worry when sending remittances to Theo. Presser Company. It is safe and convenient. Use the convenient coupon below.

Here are Three Real Offers:

THE ETUDE (for Music Lovers) Modern Priscilla (for Needlework) Youth's Companion (for All the Family) ALL FOR \$5.00 <small>Save \$1.50</small>	THE ETUDE (for Music Lovers) Woman's Home Companion The American Magazine ALL FOR \$5.25 <small>Save \$1.25</small>	THE ETUDE (for Music Lovers) McCall's (Fashions—Fiction) Modern Priscilla (Pretty Things for Women) ALL FOR \$3.75 <small>Save 75c.</small>
--	--	--

Smash! go the Prices

THE ETUDE and Pictorial Review } \$3.65 <small>Save \$1.35</small>	THE ETUDE and Sunset Magazine } \$3.25 <small>Save \$1.25</small>
THE ETUDE and Today's Housewife } \$2.25 <small>Save 75c.</small>	THE ETUDE and McCall's } \$2.25 <small>Save 75c.</small>
THE ETUDE and Boy's Life } \$2.50 <small>Save \$1.50</small>	THE ETUDE and Modern Priscilla } \$3.25 <small>Save 75c.</small>
THE ETUDE and Woman's Home Companion } \$3.75 <small>Save 25c.</small>	THE ETUDE and Review of Reviews } \$4.25 <small>Save \$1.75</small>
THE ETUDE and Film Fun } \$3.50 <small>Save 50c.</small>	THE ETUDE and Every Child's } \$2.50 <small>Save \$1.00</small>
THE ETUDE and Woman's World } \$2.15 <small>Save 35c.</small>	THE ETUDE and Youth's Companion } \$4.00 <small>Save 50c.</small>
THE ETUDE and Garden } \$4.25 <small>Save 75c.</small>	THE ETUDE and Christian Herald } \$3.50 <small>Save 50c.</small>
THE ETUDE and People's Home Journal } \$2.75 <small>Save 50c.</small>	THE ETUDE and World's Work } \$5.75 <small>Save 25c.</small>

Each a Real Bargain

THE ETUDE and American Magazine } \$4.25 <small>Save 25c.</small>	THE ETUDE and Forbes } \$5.00 <small>Save \$1.00</small>
THE ETUDE and Mentor } \$5.25 <small>Save 75c.</small>	THE ETUDE and Leslies (36 issues) } \$5.20 <small>Save \$1.65</small>
THE ETUDE and Farm and Fireside } \$2.10 <small>Save 40c.</small>	THE ETUDE and Judge (36 issues) } \$5.20 <small>Save \$1.65</small>
THE ETUDE and Science and Invention } \$4.25 <small>Save 75c.</small>	THE ETUDE and Travel } \$4.75 <small>Save \$1.25</small>
THE ETUDE and Collier's (weekly) } \$4.25 <small>Save 75c.</small>	THE ETUDE and Popular Science } \$4.25 <small>Save 75c.</small>
THE ETUDE and McClure's } \$3.25 <small>Save 40c.</small>	THE ETUDE and Harper's } \$5.00 <small>Save \$1.00</small>
THE ETUDE and American Boy } \$3.75 <small>Save 25c.</small>	THE ETUDE and Base Ball Magazine } \$3.50 <small>Save 50c.</small>
THE ETUDE and Pathfinder } \$2.65 <small>Save 35c.</small>	THE ETUDE and Delineator } \$4.25 <small>Save 25c.</small>
THE ETUDE and Boys' Magazine } \$3.00 <small>Save 50c.</small>	THE ETUDE and Everybody's } \$4.25 <small>Save 25c.</small>
THE ETUDE and Current Opinion } \$5.25 <small>Save 75c.</small>	

THEO. PRESSER CO., PHILADELPHIA

I enclose herewith \$ Please send to addresses as given by me the magazines in the *Special New Low Cut Price.*

WRITE NAMES OF MAGAZINES DESIRED AT YOUR RIGHT

NAME
STREET AND NUMBER.....
TOWN OR CITY STATE.....



Schools and Colleges

NEW YORK and NEW ENGLAND

Interested in Piano Playing?

Then you should know of

The Virgil Method, Vols. I and II
How When and Where to Pedal
175 Piano Pieces and Studies (Grades I to VI)
All by Mrs. A. M. Virgil
(Graded catalog on request)

You should know also

The splendid instruments for Piano Practice called
The Virgil Tekniklavier } (Keyboards full Piano size)
The Bergman Clavier }
Four and Two Octave Keyboards in Suitcases
(To use in traveling or in small apartments)
The Child's Pedal (A pedal and footrest for the child)

Also the well known

VIRGIL PIANO CONSERVATORY

120 West 72d St. Catalogs and full information on request NEW YORK CITY

Salvini School of Singing

NINTH Mario Salvini, Director YEAR

206 West 71st St., New York City Telephone: Columbus 2202

A singing school living up to highest standards of art. The direct way to the manager, producer and impresario. Opera, concert, church, oratorio, musical comedy and teachers' courses.

PUBLIC APPEARANCES

Courses for beginners, advanced students and courses of perfection for artists. Opera department endorsed by Gatti Casazza, Director General of Metropolitan Opera House, Arturo Toscanini, Giorgio Polacco, Gennaro Papi and others prominent in the musical world. The method used by Mr. Salvini and assistants is of the Italian School of Bel Canto, comprising: breathing and vocal gymnastics, voice placement, solfeggio, development, diction, phrasing, analysis of the voice, its scope, functions and possibilities, development of the vocal, rhythmic, and musical faculties. Songs, ballads, arias, operas in the different original languages. Lessons given evenings. Address correspondence

MARIO SALVINI 206 West 71st Street New York City

Scholarships and Half Scholarships Awarded

Special Summer Courses

University of Rochester Eastman School of Music

Founded by George Eastman
ALF KLINGENBERG, Director
AN ENDOWED MUSIC SCHOOL FOR
PROFESSIONAL AND CULTURAL STUDY
CHRISTIAN SINDING
Engaged for Department of Composition.
Faculty list includes for next year: T. H. Yorke Trotter, Joseph Bonnet, Harold Gleason, Arthur Alexander, Arthur Hartmann, Pierre Augieras, Raymond Wilson, Adelin Fermin, Gerald Maas, George Barlow Penny.

New York School of Music and Arts

150 Riverside Drive,
New York City

Beautiful location overlooking Hudson River.

Day and Boarding Pupils
Ideal home life for refined, cultured girls.

Europe and America's Most Eminent Teachers

Voice, piano, organ, violin, harp and all instruments. Dramatic art, dancing, languages. Outdoor life and all recreational and social advantages.



Piano, Pedagogy, Public School Music

Kate S. Chittenden Francis Moore
William F. Sherman M. F. Burt

Organ, Composition

R. Huntington Woodman

Violin, Violoncello

Theodore Spiering
Nicolina Zedler
George K. Raudenbush
Gustav O. Hornberger

36th Season --
October 4th, 1921
Send for Circulars and Catalogue

Voice
Sergei Klibanaky
McCall Lanham
Leroy Tebbs
Loita Madden

KATE S. CHITTENDEN, Dean
MAY DITTO MURRAY Cor. Secretary

212 West Fifty-ninth Street
New York City

SKIDMORE SCHOOL OF ARTS

A woman's college offering programs in General Studies, Fine and Applied Art, Home Economics, Music, Physical Education, and Secretarial Science, all leading to the B. S. degree. Dormitory accommodations for 300 students. For catalogue address Charles Henry Keys, Ph.D., President, Box J, Saratoga Springs, N. Y.

The Courtright System of Musical Kindergarten
Oldest and most practical system. Write for particulars of correspondence course, also of Spring Class to be held in North Carolina.
M. Lillian Courtright Card, 110 Edna Ave., Bridgeport, Conn.

Institute of Musical Art

OF THE CITY OF NEW YORK
Frank Damrosch, Director

An endowed school of music conducted solely in the interest of higher musical education and providing complete and comprehensive courses.
SPECIAL PREPARATORY CENTRES in different parts of New York City and Brooklyn for children between seven and twelve years of age.
For catalogues address
Secretary, 120 CLAREMONT AVE., NEW YORK CITY

GRANBERRY PIANO SCHOOL

Carnegie Hall, New York.

COURSES FOR PIANISTS ACCOMPANISTS

TEACHERS

The SIGHT, TOUCH and HEARING System of Teaching. Write for booklet

Ithaca Conservatory of Music

Special advantages in concert work. All instruments, vocal, dramatic art, languages. Graduates filling highest places. Master courses with world famous artists in all departments. Concert hall and dormitories. Resident and day students.
For catalog and particulars address
The Registrar, 1 DeWitt Park, Ithaca, N. Y.

INTERNATIONAL MUSICAL AND EDUCATIONAL AGENCY

MRS. BABCOCK
OFFERS Teaching Positions, Colleges, Conservatories, Schools. Also Church and Concert Engagements
CARNEGIE HALL, NEW YORK

Crane Normal Institute of Music

Training School for Supervisors of Music BOTH SEXES
Voice culture, sight-singing, ear-training, harmony, form, music-history, chorus-conducting, methods, practice-teaching. Graduates hold important positions in colleges, city and normal schools.
53 MAIN ST., POTSDAM, NEW YORK

Professional Directory Advertising Gains for the Teacher a Maximum of Publicity at a Minimum of Cost—See Page 694
Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.

Schools and Colleges

CHICAGO

Chicago Musical College

FELIX BOROWSKI, President Dr. F. ZIEGFELD, President Emeritus CARL D. KINSEY, Vice-President and Manager
The Leading and Largest College of Music and Dramatic Art of America

FALL TERM NOW OPEN

Faculty of More than 100 Teachers including the following noted artists: (Alphabetically Arranged)



PIANO

MAURICE ARONSON
 MOSES BOGUSLAWSKI
 BARTON BACHMANN
 EDWARD COLLINS
 HARRY DETWEILER
 GLENN DILLARD GUNN
 MAX KRAMM
 ALEXANDER RAAB
 LOUIS VICTOR SAAR
 C. GORDON WEDERTZ

VOCAL

BELLE FORBES CUTTER
 STANLEY DEACON
 EDOUARD DU FRESNE
 ROSE LUTIGER GANNON
 MABEL SHARP HERDIN
 JOHN B. MILLER
 ADOLF MUHLMANN
 EDOARDO SACERDOTE
 BURTON THATCHER

VIOLIN

RICHARD CZERWONKY
 LOUISE FERRARIS
 MAX FISCHEL
 FREDERIK FREDERIKSEN
 MAURICE GOLDBLATT
 RAY HUNTINGTON
 LEON SAMETINI

ORGAN

CLARENCE EDDY
 ERIC DE LAMARTER
 HELEN W. ROSS
 C. GORDON WEDERTZ

HARMONY, COMPOSITION, COUNTERPOINT, CANON AND FUGUE

FELIX BOROWSKI LOUIS VICTOR SAAR HAROLD B. MARYOTT LAURA D. HARRIS BARTON BACHMANN

TEACHERS' NORMAL COURSES

JULIA LOIS CARUTHERS (Piano)
 GLENN DILLARD GUNN (Piano)
 HAROLD B. MARYOTT (Vocal) MAX FISCHEL (Violin)
 WALTON PYRE (Expression and Dramatic Art)

REPertoire AND INTERPRETATION CLASSES

BURTON THATCHER
 EDWARD COLLINS
 GLENN DILLARD GUNN
 LEON SAMETINI

PUBLIC SCHOOL MUSIC

HAROLD B. MARYOTT

SCHOOL OF OPERA

ADOLF MUHLMANN EDOARDO SACERDOTE

DRAMATIC ART AND EXPRESSION

WALTON PYRE MINNA MAE LEWIS All Orchestral Instruments Taught

FREE SCHOLARSHIPS OF THE TOTAL VALUE OF \$20,000

73 Free and 140 Partial Scholarships to be awarded Sept. 1. Application blank on request. Mason & Hamlin Grand Piano, presented for competition in the Post Graduation Class by the Mason & Hamlin Co. Conover Grand Piano, presented for competition in the Post Graduation, Graduation and Senior Diploma Classes by the Cable Piano Company. Valuable Violin presented for competition in the Violin Department by Lyon and Healy. Entire Musical Education for competition in the Vocal Department. These prizes will be competed for in Orchestra Hall, Chicago, before world-renowned musicians as judges and with Chicago Symphony Orchestra. Opera Scholarships, 15 prizes of \$300 each; 15 of \$100; 15 of \$50 in the classes; also Diamond, Gold and Silver Medals

56th YEAR

DORMITORY ACCOMMODATIONS

620 SOUTH MICHIGAN AVENUE
 (Next to Blackstone Hotel)

Thirty-Sixth Season

AMERICAN CONSERVATORY

JOHN J. HATTSTAEDT President

Chicago's Foremost School of MUSIC

Offers modern courses in Piano, Voice, Violin, Organ, Public School Music, Harmony, Composition, Orchestral Instruments, Dalcroze, Modern Languages, Dancing, etc., taught by 95 eminent artists. Superior Normal Training School supplies Teachers for Colleges. Lyceum engagements, Teachers' Certificates, Diplomas and Degrees. Dormitory accommodations. Unrivaled free advantages.

Dramatic Art and Expression
 Letitia Kempster Barnum—Director

Students may enter at any time. New catalog mailed free.

571 Kimball Hall Chicago, Ill.

SIGHT READING MADE EASY FOR PIANISTS

PIANISTS can become perfect sight readers by studying my course on "The Art of Sight Reading." Sight reading is not a "gift" and is within the reach of all pianists—beginners and advanced. It tells you of the difficulties of sight reading and how overcome—method of reading and practice—faults made and how rectified—how to play accompaniments at sight—etc.

Complete Course in 5 lessons by mail, \$5.00
 Satisfaction Guaranteed or Refund made

DANFORD HALL 4817 Chestnut Ave. CHICAGO



Sherwood Music School

Sherwood Music School

Established 1895 by Wm. H. Sherwood

THE SCHOOL OF OPPORTUNITY FALL TERM

Begins on Tuesday, September 6th, 1921

Private and Class Lessons in Piano, Voice, Violin, Organ, Theory, Dramatic Art, Dancing, Language, etc

DORMITORY

For Out of Town Students at Moderate Rate

Dormitory Building is located in the most desirable section of Chicago. One block from Lincoln Park and one block from Lake Michigan. Each student is assured proper protection. Efficient House-Mother in charge. All rooms are light, attractively furnished and well ventilated

Reservations for Rooms Should be Made in Advance

FREE SCHOLARSHIPS

To be awarded by competition in all departments. Scholarship Application Blanks sent on request.

The Only School In America That Can Positively Furnish Positions To Its Graduates

For Detailed Information, Address

E. S. Fram, Asst. Secretary, 305 Fine Arts Building, Chicago, Ill.



Dormitory Sherwood Music School

CREATIVE PIANO PLAYING COURSE for Public Schools and Private Studios

This course stresses PRINCIPLE instead of process. It develops a musical stimulus, creates a physical freedom, and a spontaneous response.

The entire course is "different" because of the new view point, and a new presentation.

Send for descriptive circular. Address

Elfa Ellis Perfield Music School, Inc.
 950-955 McClure Bldg., 218 S. Wabash Ave.
 CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

or

Elfa Ellis Perfield Music Teaching System
 4135 West 45th Street (near Fifth Avenue)
 NEW YORK CITY
 Telephone Bryant 7288

LYCEUM OF ARTS CONSERVATORY

(INCORPORATED)

ELIAS DAY, President and Teacher of Dramatic Art. THEODORE HARRISON, Director Music Department and Teacher of Voice. ALEXANDER ZUKOVSKY, Head of Violin Department. MAURICE ROSENFELD, Head of Piano Department. JEANNE BOYD, Head of Theory Department and thirty others of equal prominence.

Diplomas, Degrees and Teachers' Certificates
 Fine Dormitory in Beautiful North Side of Chicago.

Free Catalog on Request Start Now
 Department E, 600-610 Lyon & Healy Building, Chicago

THE MARY WOOD CHASE SCHOOL OF MUSICAL ARTS

800 LYON AND HEALY BUILDING, CHICAGO, ILL.
 Season 1921-1922 opened September 6th
 Theory, Piano, Voice, Violin, Dramatic Art, Teachers' Normal Training
 Unusual opportunities for professional students under the personal direction of Mary Wood Chase



Schools and Colleges



MIDDLE WEST

FALL TERM OPENS SEPT. 6TH
One and Two Year Courses in Piano, Voice, Violin, Organ, Public School Music, leading to diplomas recognized by the state.
 Send for free catalog. Dormitory accommodations.
MACPHAIL SCHOOL
 MINNEAPOLIS, MINN.
 ONE OF THE LARGEST IN AMERICA
 100 TEACHERS

CINCINNATI CONSERVATORY of MUSIC. ESTABLISHED 1867.
 53^D YEAR **CLARA BAUR, Foundress**
 Conducted according to methods of most progressive European conservatories
Elocution—MUSIC—Languages
 Faculty of International Reputation
 Exceptional advantages for post-graduate and repertoire work. Department of Opera. Ideal location and residence department with superior equipment.
 Master class for virtuoso violinists under **EUGENE YSAYE** Season 1921-22
 For catalogue and information, address **MISS BERTHA BAUR, Directress, Cincinnati, Ohio.**

DANA'S MUSICAL INSTITUTE
 WARREN, OHIO
THE SCHOOL OF DAILY INSTRUCTION IN ALL BRANCHES OF MUSIC
 Address **LYNN B. DANA, President** Desk E, WARREN, OHIO

VALPARAISO UNIVERSITY
SCHOOL OF MUSIC
 VALPARAISO (Accredited) INDIANA
 The University School of Music offers courses in Piano, Voice, Violin, Organ, Theory and Public School Music. Students may attend the Music School and also take the regular work at the University.
THE EXPENSES ARE THE LOWEST
 Tuition, \$36.00 per quarter of twelve weeks. Board with Furnished Room, \$80.00 per quarter. Catalogue will be mailed free. Address **John E. Roessler, President.**
48TH YEAR—STUDENTS ACCEPTED AT ANY TIME

Schools and Colleges CHICAGO, Continued from Page 692

COLUMBIA SCHOOL OF MUSIC
CLARE OSBORNE REED, Director
TWENTY-FIRST SEASON
Piano, Theory, Voice, Violin, Teachers' Normal Training, Public School Music Methods Interpretation for Professional Musicians.
 An Accredited School Certificates, Diplomas and Degrees by authority of the **STATE OF ILLINOIS**
 Year book on request. Address **COLUMBIA SCHOOL OF MUSIC** Box 73—509 So. Wabash Ave., Chicago, Ill.

LAKE FOREST UNIVERSITY SCHOOL OF MUSIC
 Courses in all branches of music, including piano, voice, theory, violin, harp, wind instruments, etc. Special "Public School Music" course fitting young women for positions.
 Faculty of collegiate standing and international training.
 Delightful dormitory for girls on college campus.
 Lake Forest is situated within easy access of Chicago and its advantages, such as the Art Institute, Chicago Symphony Concerts, Chicago Grand Opera, performances of solo artists and musical societies.
 Governed by Influential Board of Trustees
 Write for Catalog **MARTA MILINOWSKI, Director** Box 14 Lake Forest, Illinois

Chicago College of Music
ESTHER HARRIS DUA, President
27th YEAR
 Offers courses and private lessons in Piano, Voice, Violin, Organ, Theory, Public School Music, Dancing, School of Opera, Orchestral Instruction, Expression, Dramatic Art, Normal Training for teachers in all branches. Certificates, Diplomas, Degrees, Medals. Public Recitals, Orchestral Concerts, and in any free advantage. 40 Free and 160 Partial Scholarships. Special Prizes of two W. W. Kimball Grand Piano and one of Violin to be awarded to best player.
 Recital to be given best singer.
 Address for free catalog, **DEPT. 23** 1234 KIMBALL BUILDING A. G. DUA, Manager CHICAGO, ILL.

Bradley Conservatory of Music
Franklin Stead, Director
All Branches of Music
 Languages Dramatic Art Peoria Illinois

Private Teachers
 who can qualify for Associate Faculty Membership in the Western Conservatory may provide regular Conservatory advantages for their pupils at home.
E. H. SCOTT, Kimball Hall, Chicago.

DETROIT 48th Year CONSERVATORY of MUSIC

Francis L. York, M.A., President
Elizabeth Johnson, Vice-President
Finest Conservatory in the West
 Offers to earnest students courses of study based upon the best modern and educational principles. Renowned faculty of 80. Students' orchestra, concerts and recitals. Diplomas and Degrees conferred. Teachers' certificates. Desirable boarding accommodations.
Fall Term Now Open
UNRIVALED FREE ADVANTAGES
Piano—Francis L. York, M. A.; Elizabeth Johnson, Louise Unsworth Cragg, Blanch Strong, Minor E. White, Oleana Doty, Alle D. Zuidema, Mus. Doc.; Wm. Schenk, Wilhelmina Sutz, Laverne Brown, Mus. Bac.; Ethel Littell, Alma Glock, Henry Lichtwardt; M. Gray Fowler and 40 additional instructors.
Organ—Francis L. York, M. A.; Alle D. Zuidema, Mus. Doc.
Theory, Harmony, Composition—Alle D. Zuidema, Mus. Doc.—Pos: Graduate work in this department. Francis L. York, M. A.
Mandolin and Guitar—Alexander G. Poli.
Normal Training for Piano Teachers—Francis L. York.
Public School Music and Drawing—Miss Hermine Lorch, Bertha Schaffer
School of Expression—Miss Lilly Adela Darling, Ethlyn Briggs.
Dancing—Ethlyn Briggs.
Examinations Free. For Catalog and Other Information, Address
JAMES H. BELL, Secretary, 5035 Woodward Ave., Box 7—Detroit, Mich.

TEACHER! Help yourself to SUCCESS
 by using the **BURROWES** Course of Music Study
 Classes conducted by
Eva Frances Pike, 2285 W. 16th St., Los Angeles, Calif. **Kathryn Jamieson, 119 Powell Ave., Toronto, Ont.**
Evaleen Parke, 837 Clinton St., Carthage, Mo. **Katharine Burrowes, 246 Highland Ave., H. P., Detroit, Mich.**
 Write for Illustrated Booklets

DETROIT INSTITUTE OF MUSICAL ART
GUY BEVIER WILLIAMS, President
 A School which offers every advantage incidental to a broad musical education
 70 Artist Teachers, including 12 of the leading members of the Detroit Symphony Orchestra
FALL TERM OPENS SEPTEMBER 5th, 1921
 Students May Register at Any Time For Catalogue, Address **H. B. MANVILLE, Bus. Mgr.** 5405 to 5415 Woodward Avenue

HUNTINGTON COLLEGE CONSERVATORY **C. W. H. BANGS, President**
REX ARLINGTON, Director
 Music Department of Huntington College, Endowed, with absolutely no expense, so can offer very best of advantages at very low cost. Aim is to educate, not make money. Faculty of unquestioned standing.
Courses Offered: VIOLIN, PIANO, VOICE, HARMONY, HISTORY OF MUSIC, PUBLIC SCHOOL MUSIC, LANGUAGES, EXPRESSION and DRAMATIC ART
Special Courses Giving Teachers Practical Work Applicable to Their Needs
BOARDING FACILITIES EXCELLENT—NO BETTER ANYWHERE
 The secretary will be pleased to furnish full details and supply any information desired. Address, Box 512 - - - HUNTINGTON, INDIANA

The COSMOPOLITAN SCHOOL of MUSIC and DRAMATIC ART
 16th Floor Kimball Building, Chicago, Ill.
DR. CARVER WILLIAMS, President
 An eminent faculty of 60 artists offers to prospective students courses of study based upon the best modern educational principles, also courses in collegiate studies for students unable to attend university.
 For information, address Dept. E **E. L. STEPHEN, Manager**

PERCY FULLINWIDER, Violinist
 Head of Violin Department
LAWRENCE CONSERVATORY
 Appleton, Wis.
A MASTER TEACHER
 Unusual opportunity for the serious student of violin. Write for free catalog and information.
CARL J. WATERMAN, Dean

Progressive Schools and Colleges Parallel Successful Businesses. They Advertise.

Minneapolis School of Music,
ORATORY AND DRAMATIC ART
WILLIAM H. PONTIUS Director, Dept. of Music
CHARLES M. HOLT Director, Dramatic Art
 60-62 Eleventh St., So. MINNEAPOLIS, MINN.
LARGEST SCHOOL OF ITS KIND IN THE WEST
ALL BRANCHES OF MUSIC AND DRAMATIC ART
 60 Artist Teachers Year Book Free on Request

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.

Schools and Colleges PENNSYLVANIA AND SOUTHERN



CONSERVATORY OF MUSIC PHILADELPHIA

37th YEAR OPENS SEPTEMBER 12th

Because of its distinguished faculty, original and scientific methods, individual instruction, high ideals, breadth of culture and moderate cost, combined with efficient management, the COMBS CONSERVATORY affords opportunities not obtainable elsewhere for a complete musical education.

All Branches. Normal Training Course For Teachers. Public Performance. (Four Pupils' Recitals a week.) Orchestra and Band Departments. Two Complete Pupils' Symphony Orchestras. Conductor's Course.

Reciprocal relations with University of Pennsylvania.

SCHOOL OF INDIVIDUAL INSTRUCTION (Theoretical and Applied Branches Taught Privately and in Classes)

Faculty: Gilbert Reynolds Combs, Piano; Hugh A. Clarke, Mus. Doc., Theory; Nelson A. Chesnut, Voice; Russell King Miller, Organ; William Geiger, Mus. Bac., Violin, and 75 assistant teachers.

SUMMER SCHOOL

Teaching in all branches will be continued during the Summer under the personal instruction and supervision of Department Directors. Work taken during the Summer will be credited on regular courses.

DORMITORIES FOR WOMEN

In addition to delightful, homelike surroundings in a musical and inspirational atmosphere, the dormitory pupils have advantages not afforded in any other school of Music. Daily Supervised Practice, Daily Classes in Technic, Musical Science, Theory, Concentration and Memory Training, Vocal and Instrumental Ensemble.

SIX SPACIOUS BUILDINGS

The only Conservatory in the State with Dormitories for Women A School of Inspiration, Enthusiasm, Loyalty and Success.

Illustrated Year Book Free

GILBERT RAYNOLDS COMBS, Director Offices, Studios and Dormitories Broad and Reed Streets Administration Building, 1331 So. Broad Street

P.M.I. Now in new building. Over 1300 students last year. Special training for music teachers. Pittsburgh Musical Institute., Inc.

Zeckwer -Hahn Philadelphia Musical Academy 51st season began Sept. 8. A few vacancies for advanced pupils under eminent artist-teachers. Theory, instrumental and vocal. Students' Symphony Orchestras and recitals. Branches in West Phila. and Tiana. For prospectus address CHARLTON LEWIS MURPHY, Managing Director, 1617 Spruce St.

Louisville Conservatory of Music NOTED FOR INDIVIDUAL TRAINING AND PERSONAL ATTENTION Success of our system of special individual training and assistance assures success of graduates in big positions. Special attention to those who wish to enter profession as teachers. Largest, most complete conservatory in the South. Private and class lessons in Music, Dramatic Art, Expression, Languages, School Supervisors and Normal Courses under faculty of noted artists. Laboratory work in Louisville school. Special Chautauque Courses. Fifty public and many private recitals every season. Two complete orchestras. Comfortable dormitories for women students. Students may enter at any time. Write today for full information. FREDERIC A. OWLES, Director 262 W. Broadway Louisville, Ky.

BRENAU COLLEGE CONSERVATORY NOTED FOR: Select patronage 30 states; pleasant social life; location foothills Blue Ridge Mts. North of Atlanta. Standard A.B. course; special advantages in music, oratory, art, domestic science, physical culture. 32 buildings, including sorority houses, new gymnasium, swimming pool. Catalog and illustrated book. Address BRENAU Box T Gainesville, Ga.

Atlanta Conservatory of Music THE FOREMOST SCHOOL OF FINE ARTS IN THE SOUTH Advantages Equal to Those Found Anywhere Students may enter at any time. Send for Catalog. GEO. F. LINDNER, Director Peachtree and Broad Streets, Atlanta, Georgia

School of Music OF SHENANDOAH COLLEGIATE INSTITUTE LEADING SCHOOL OF MUSIC IN THE SOUTH Large Orchestra, Full Regimental Band sent from this school to France. All branches as well as Art, Expression, Piano Tuning and Preparatory work. Ask for Booklet FREE. S. C. I. BOX 110, DAYTON, VA.

MR. and MRS. CROSBY ADAMS Annual Summer Classes for Teachers of Piano for the Study of Teaching Material MONTREAT, N. C. Write for booklet containing outline and strong letters from Teachers who have taken the Course MONTREAT, NORTH CAROLINA

ESTABLISHED 1857 PEABODY CONSERVATORY BALTIMORE, MD. HAROLD RANDOLPH, Director One of the oldest and most noted Music Schools in America.

DUNNING SYSTEM of Improved Music Study for Beginners

The Demand for Dunning Teachers Cannot Be Supplied. Why?

NORMAL CLASSES AS FOLLOWS:

- MRS. CARRE LOUISE DUNNING, Originator, 8 West 40th St., New York City, Mary E. Breckisen, 354 Irving St., Toledo, Ohio. Harriet Bacon MacDonald, 3523 Pine Grove Ave., Chicago, Illinois. Anna Craig Bates, 732 Pierce Bldg., St. Louis, Mo., Mrs. Oscar E. Busby, 233 North Ewing Ave., Dallas, Texas. Jeanette Currey Fuller, 59 Erion Crescent, Rochester, New York. Mrs. Jean Warren Carrick, 977 East Madison St., Portland, Ore. Clara Sabin Winter, 410 North Main St., Yates Center, Kansas. Mrs. We ley Porter Mason, 5011 Worth St., Dallas, Texas, Virginia Ryan, 1115 Washington St., Waco, Texas. Carrie Munger Long, 608 Fine Arts Bldg., Chicago. Classes held monthly through the year (Chicago) Stella Hoffmeyer Seymour, 1219 Garden St., San Antonio, Texas. Mattie D. Willis, 915 Carnegie Hall, New York City. Laura Jones Rawlinson, 554 Everett St., Portland, Oregon Nov. 1st, Portland, Oregon; Feb. 15th, San Francisco, Calif. Mrs. Ura Wrinkle Synnot, 824 North Ewing Ave., Dallas, Texas. Ruby Frances Jahn, Dallas Academy of Music, Dallas, Texas. Maud Ellen Littlefield, Kansas City Conservatory of Music, Kansas City, Mo. Entire season beginning Jan. 5th. Cara Matthews Garrett, Bay City, Texas. Isobel M. Tone, 469 Grand View St., Los Angeles, Cal. Elizabeth Hasemeier, 41 South 21st St., Richmond, Ind.; Mrs. Beatrice S. Eikel, Kidd-Key Cons., Sherman, Texas. Mrs. H. R. Watkins, 124 East 11th St., Oklahoma City, Okla., Oct. 1st Una Clayton Talbot, 3068 Washington Boulevard, Indianapolis, Indiana. Adda C. Eddy, 136 W. Sandusky St., Bellefontaine, Ohio. Mrs. Anna W. Whitlock, 1101 Hurley Ave., Fort Worth, Texas. Winona Hill, 75 Sprague Ave., Bellevue P. O., Pittsburg, Pa. Mrs. S. L. Van Nort, 2815 Helena St., Houston Texas, Normal Class.

INFORMATION AND BOOKLET UPON REQUEST

Professional Directory

EASTERN

- ALBERT CARL. Violin instruction from rudiments to highest artistic perfection. Advanced pupils prepared for concerts and recitals Studio, 126 W. 97 St., N. Y. City. Telephone 5348 Riverside
- BEECHWOOD Conservatory Dept. Strong faculty of ten teachers. Jenkintown, Pa., suburb of Phila.
- COMBS Broad St. Conservatory of Music Gilbert Reynolds Combs, Director 1327-31 S. Broad St. Philadelphia, Pa.
- DUNNING SYSTEM. Improved Music Study for beginners. Normal Training Classes Carre Louise Dunning, 8 W. 40th, N.Y.
- FABRI OPERA SCHOOL Voice training for Church, Concert and Opera. 1913 Arch St., Phila 554 W. 165th St., N.Y. City Circulars mailed
- GILBERT RUSSELL E. Practical instruction for vocal students in Piano and the Harmonic foundation. Studio 125, Carnegie Hall, New York.
- HAWTHORNE Piano School Leoschitzky Method Potsdam, N. Y.
- JACKSON O. F. Teacher of Singing, Choir, Concert, Opera. Wife for interview, 1708 Chestnut St., Phila. alpha, Pa. New York Studio, 375 Edgecomb Avenue; Walter H. Jenkins, Secretary.
- KRIENS CHRISTIAAN Composer-Violinist Studio: Carnegie Hall Suite 503, New York City
- MOULTON Mrs. M. H. Piano Instruction Studio-Sternberg School Philadelphia 10 B. 181 St.
- NEW YORK School of Music and Arts Hattie Leech Steiner, Director 150 Riverside Drive, cor. 87th St.
- SALVINI MARIO: Voice Culture. Studio: 408 West 11st St., New York Phone: Columbus 2203.
- VIRGIL MRS. A. M. Piano School and Conservatory 120 West 72nd St., New York

ARNOLD SCHOOL OF MUSIC Katharine M. Arnold, Director 93 Madison Street, Timn, Ohio.

BROWN ROY DAVID. Concert Pianist-Teacher. Assistant in the late Knell Liebling. Lyon & Healy Building, Chicago

BURROWES COURSE OF MUSIC STUDY Kindergarten and Primary Dept. D. 246 Highland Ave., H.P.

CHICAGO Musical College 85th yr. Leading School in America Piano, Vocal, Violin, Organ Theory P. S. M. 620 S. Mich. Ave., Chicago

CINCINNATI Conservatory of Music ESTABLISHED 1867. Highland Ave. and Oak St. Cincinnati, Ohio

COLUMBIA SCHOOL OF MUSIC Clara Osborne Reed, Director 609 S. Wabash Ave., Chicago

DETROIT CONSERVATORY OF MUSIC 1000 Students, 50 Teachers 1013 Woodward Ave., Detroit Mich.

DETROIT INSTITUTE OF MUSICAL ART R. B. Manville, Business Manager 1117-19 Woodward Ave., Detroit, Mich.

KNOX Conservatory of Music Galesburg, Illinois Catalog free Wm. F. Bentley, Director

SAUNDERS ROBERT. America's Master Violinist. The Gordon Bureau, 1586 Kimball Hall, Chicago.

TOMLINSON ANNA M. NORMAL TEACHER Pupil of Leschetzky. Send \$1.00 for sample lesson on Hand Development and Interpretation. 300 Fine Arts Bldg., CHICAGO

WESTERN INSTITUTE OF MUSIC AND DRAMATIC ART. Robert Wall, Director 1078 Ogden St., Denver, Colorado

SOUTHERN

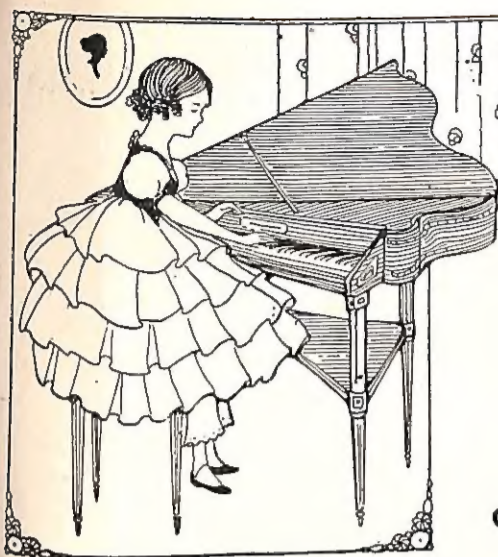
BRYANT SOUTHERN CONSERVATORY OF MUSIC 5th Mrs. Ward Bryant, Dir. Est'd 1888 All Degrees Conferred. Durham, N. C.

CONVERSE COLLEGE School of Music Edmon Morris, Dean Spartanburg, S. C.

FAYETTEVILLE CONSERVATORY OF MUSIC SIO. Fayetteville, N. C. Edmon Morris, Director. Send for prospectus. Mention "ETUDE".

WESTERN AMERICAN CONSERVATORY 70 Instructors Piano, Voice, Organ, Violin, etc Chicago Kimball Hall

N. J. COREY Pianist, Organist and Musical Lecturer The most Novel, Varied and Beautifully Illustrated Lecture-recitals upon the American Platform. Given with success at many of the largest Universities, Colleges, Lyceums and Societies. The Lecture recital on the "Eroica Sonata of MacDowell," Mr. Corey's literary interpretation of which has the composer's own endorsement, is especially adapted for music schools and musical clubs. For information, address 38 WOODWARD TERRACE, Detroit, Mich.



JUNIOR ETUDE

CONDUCTED BY ELIZABETH A. GEST



Chronological List of Musicians

By Julia E. Williams

If you have copied all of your lists you will find that you have the names of nearly one hundred famous musicians who have done a large part in making musical history. Many others, of course have helped to make musical history too; but these are the most famous, and the more we study about them, the more we will appreciate and want to play their compositions, so that in time we may do our part, and "give the best we have" to others. Many of the musicians in this list are living today. Try to learn more of what they are doing.

1854—still living, MORITZ MOSKOWSKI, Polish. Composer and teacher.

1856—still living, CHRISTIAN SINDING, Scandinavian Composer of piano music, symphonies.

1856—still living, JOHN PHILIP SOUSA, American, conductor, composer, especially well known for marches.

1858—still living, RUGGIERO LEONCAVALLO, Italian, Composer of "I Pagliacci" and other operas.

1858—still living, GIACOMO PUCCINI, Italian. Composer of "Madame Butterfly" and other operas.

1859—still living, VICTOR HERBERT, born in Ireland but lived in America since 1886. Conductor and composer of light operas.

1860—still living, CECILE CHAMINADE, French. Pianist and composer of piano pieces and songs.

1862—1918 CLAUDE DEBUSSY, French. Composer. His music has been called "Ultra-modern" but is very beautiful when understood.

1862—1901 ETHELBERG NEVIN, American. Composer of piano pieces and songs, including "The Rosary" and "Narcissus."

1863—still living, PIETRO MASCAGNI, Italian, composer of "Cavalleria Rusticana" and other operas.

1864—still living, RICHARD STRAUSS, German, conductor, and composer of many works for orchestra and also song, etc.

1873—still living, SERGIUS RACHMANINOFF, Russian, pianist, conductor, and composer of many songs, piano pieces and works for orchestra.

1875—1912 SAMUEL COLERIDGE-TAYLOR, Afro-English. Conductor and composer "Hiawatha" for chorus, solos and orchestra is his masterpiece

Letter Box

DEAR JUNIOR ETUDE: I have been taking THE ETUDE for nearly a year and I do enjoy it, especially the Junior page. I am twelve years old and have been taking piano lessons for three years. I thank you very much for the prize: I think it's just beautiful. I also thank you for giving me an "honorable mention" on my composition. Again thanking you,
From your friend,
ROBERT EPES JONES (Age 12),
Virginia.

"Rose-Blossom's Reward"

ROSE-BLOSSOM grew on a beautiful rose-tree down the gravel path near the garden gate. The morning birds sang to her, and the evening birds sang to her, and they loved her.

Rose-blossom loved the birds, too, and wanted to sing to them; but, how could she sing? "But I will send up my sweet perfume to them," she said. "Sunshine, come to me," she cried, and Sunshine came to her. "Sunshine, carry my perfume up to the birds, for I love them and can not sing to them," and Sunshine did so, and went under a cloud.

One cool day Rose-blossom was sleeping and waiting for the rain drops. Suddenly she heard a voice say, "Oh what a beauty!" and she heard a loud clip-clip and felt herself taken down from the rose-tree and carried into the house.

She was so sad to leave the rose-tree and the birds, and all her pretty petals drooped. Soon she felt cold water around her head, and looked down and saw beautiful silver and glass at her feet, but still she was not happy.

She was almost too timid to lift her head, but she shyly glanced around the room and saw a bunch of lilies on a piano.

"I wonder if this is a studio?" she thought to herself. "I am sure that is a piano. Perhaps some one will come to play on it," and as she spoke a little girl came into the room, and took some music from a cabinet and opened the piano. "Oh dear," pouted the little girl, "I do not want to practice now," and she played her piece carelessly.

"I do not like music very much anyway," she said, and she closed her book again.

Then she saw Rose-blossom on the table, and buried her little nose in the honey-cup. "You are lovely," exclaimed the little girl, "but why do you droop so?"

"I am sad," answered Rose-blossom.

"But why should you be sad?" asked the little girl.

"Because I heard you say that you do not like music."

"Music is the most wonderful thing in the world. The birds make music for me, and I send my perfume up to them because I can not sing," Rose-blossom told her.

"But I do not like to practice," objected the little girl.



"But just think! If you practice hard, someday you will be a wonderful player, and everybody will love you, and love to hear you play. Please try to like practicing," pleaded Rose-blossom.

"You are teaching me to like it already," said the little girl, as she sat deep in thought.

Then she opened the piano again and practiced, but she never told anyone about the beautiful Rose-blossom that taught her to love music.

What Kind of Wood

WHEN you look at your beautiful polished piano or your graceful violin, do you ever wonder what kind of wood it is made of? Some instruments are doubly called things of beauty, for besides producing beautiful sounds to please the ear, they present a smooth, polished surface, showing a well-marked grain in varied shades of color, and thus please the eye.

Of all the instruments in use at the present time, the piano is the most popular, and a large percentage of people can play on the piano (if only a very little), and they are found in a great many homes. Pianos are generally made in ebony or mahogany finish, although sometimes they are made in more unusual colors, such as circassian walnut or yellow maple.

Of course the most important part of the piano is the sounding board, and that is generally made of the finest spruce. Spruce is really a musical wood, for it takes up and transmits vibrations better than any other known wood. The keys are made of white pine (covered with ivory) because that wood is not heavy and is not apt to warp. The case is generally chestnut, veneered with maple, poplar, oak, red gum, walnut, ash, sycamore or mahogany, but many of these look like mahogany when finished.

Talking machines are generally made of walnut, mahogany or oak.

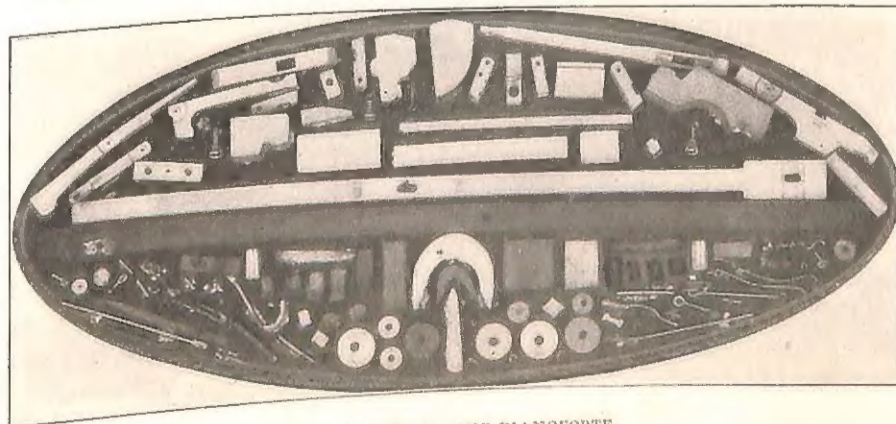
Maple is one of the best woods for violins, although it is generally combined with some soft wood such as pine or spruce. The bows are made of a wood called pernambuco, which grows in several countries.

Harpes are made of metal and wood, the wood of the sounding board being generally spruce and maple, often highly ornamented with gold-leaf.

Drums are made of walnut, maple, mahogany or rose wood. The sticks are sometimes made of a tropical wood called snake wood, on account of its striped appearance.

The little metronome that is sometimes so useful and necessary, is made of cherry, walnut, mahogany or rose wood.

Sometimes the beautiful grain of the instrument is completely lost, owing to the lack of care and poor treatment from the owner. If you have a good instrument, be sure that it is kept free from dust and dirt, and rub it from time to time with a soft flannel cloth so that it will keep its polish and show the grain. Then it will really be a thing of beauty to look at as well as to listen to.



ONE KEY ON THE PIANOFORTE

Just look at all these little pieces. They are all parts of the works of a piano required to make just one tone. The white piece in the upper left hand centre, is the ivory surface you touch. Count the number of parts. This picture was loaned to us by the Estey Piano Company.

DEAR JUNIOR ETUDE:

I wish to thank you for the pin you sent me. I intend to wear it every place I go, for I am very proud of winning it.

From your friend,

MARY MILLER (Age 12),

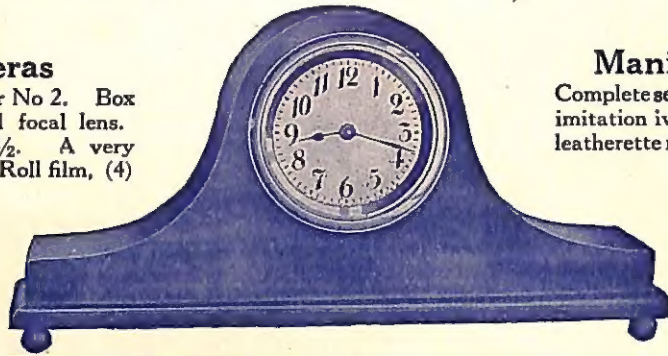


Famous New Haven Clocks

Old Ivory Enamel or Dull Mahogany finish. 8 inches long by 4 inches high
(Subscriptions required, 7.)

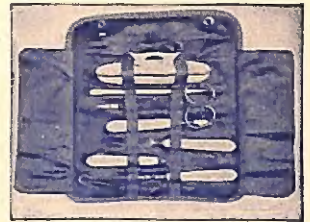
Cameras

Premo Junior No 2. Box type, Universal focal lens. Picture $2\frac{1}{4} \times 3\frac{1}{2}$. A very popular model. Roll film, (4)



Manicure Set

Complete set. Handles of best imitation ivory. Satin lined leatherette roll packet, (4)



Piano Collections

(For One New Subscription)

Favorite Compositions, by Carl Bohm. Pleasing and effective drawing-room music, of medium grade. 24 compositions.

Standard First Pieces. The largest and best collection for easy teaching. 72 pieces by the best composers.

First Parlor Pieces. New fresh music, not found in other collections, 34 pieces of first and second grades.

Easy Engelmann Album. Engelmann's best and most popular teaching pieces. 27 pieces consisting of Dance Forms, Reveries and Songs without words.

Young Players' Album. Seventy pieces for the pianoforte, for home or for recital playing.

Album of Lyric Pieces. The study of these compositions tends to develop musical intelligence and appreciation. 26 pieces.

Popular Home Collection. 50 pieces. All new and original, not to be found in other collections.

Standard Parlor Album. 23 pieces of light and cheerful character, having real musical value.

Popular Recital Repertoire. A new recital or drawing-room album, containing 31 standard and original modern works.

Standard Opera Album. The melodies from the great operas, transcribed for the pianoforte. 16 pieces, not beyond the fourth grade.

Modern Dance Album for the Piano. A well-balanced collection of 18 musical gems that have enjoyed long popularity.

Standard Compositions for the Piano. Compiled by W. S. D. Matthews. Your choice of Grades I to VII.

Vocal Collections

(For One New Subscription)

Studio Song Album. Every voice student should obtain a copy of this unusual volume.

Singer's Repertoire. Contains 36 songs, sacred and secular, nearly all original compositions by modern writers.

Standard Song Treasury. A collection of 48 songs, sacred and secular, concert and recital and a few classics for medium voice.

Standard Vocalist. Fifty secular and sacred songs of average compass and medium grade by the leading modern writers.

Violin Collections

(For One New Subscription)

Standard Violinist. 32 pieces.

Student's Popular Album. 22 favorite compositions.

Operatic Selections. By F. A. Franklin.

Selected Classics. By F. A. Franklin.



Picture Frames. Oval, plain, non-tarnishable. Velvet back. $8 \times 6\frac{1}{2}$ inches. Oblong, exquisite design. Heavily chased. Velvet back. $6 \times 4\frac{3}{4}$ inches. Choice of either one for 2 subscriptions

New Etude Premiums for 1921-1922

Subscriptions Required

Five Piece Aluminum Spoon Set. "Stay-wite" handles and rack.....	2
Boudoir Lamp. Mahogany stand, old rose shade.....	5
Mahogany Serving Tray. 20x15 inches. Mahogany finish, glass top.....	5
Food Chopper. Clean-ez. 4 knives.....	3
Five Quart Combination Cooker. Aluminum. A useful utensil.....	5
20th Century Cook Book. Practical and complete in every detail.....	2
Crumb Tray and Scraper. Beautifully finished in white enamel.....	1
Play-o-Lite. The ideal piano light, complete.....	6
Ten Soprano Solos. In sheet form. By prominent modern composers.....	2
Imported English Wool Hosiery. Full-fashioned. Cordovan, black or blue.....	5
Purse or Wallet. 12 features. Genuine black grain leather.....	1
Cheese Knife. Sterling silver handle. A beauty.....	2
Bon Bon Basket. Unique in design. Sheffield silver.....	3



Sterling Silver Thimble. 2 subs.

Name-On Umbrella. Insures identification. Folds to fit bag. 5 subscriptions.



Pro-Phy-Lac-Tic Brush. 2 subscriptions.



Pocket Flash Light. 2 subscriptions.



Vacuum Bottle. 3 subscriptions.

Awards of Interest to Advance Students and Teachers

Grove's Dictionary of Music and Musicians. Including new sixth volume. (20.)

Mastering the Scales. By J. F. Cooke. Scale study from beginning to end. (3.)

Celebrated Recital Songs. By David Bispham. The best works arranged in recital form. (3.)

Beethoven's Selected Sonatas. 281 pages, well printed on fine paper. (2.)

Standard History of Music. First History for students of all ages. (3.)

Descriptive Analysis of Piano Works. By Edward Baxter Perry. For the concert-goer and musician. (4.)

Songs Without Words. Mendelssohn. Cloth bound. Complete. (4.)

Mathew's Standard Grade Courses. In ten grades. Any four grades. (4.)

Harmony Book for Beginners. By P. W. Orem. (4.)

Richard Wagner. His Life and Works. By A. Jullien. (4.)

Mason's Touch and Technic. Four Volumes. (4.)



Casserole. Pyrex baker. 2-pint size. Beautifully perforated with leaf design. (Subscriptions required, 8.)

Fountain Pen. Patent self-filler. 14K gold pen. A neat and efficient pen which will give excellent service. (Subscriptions required, 4.)



Violin Collections

(For Two New Subscriptions)

Practical Method for the Young Violinist. By K. H. Alqouni.

Bel Canto Method for Violin. By Mabel M. Watson.



Standard Bible. Every detail perfect. Binding a beautiful silk cloth. Large, easy readable type. A family record section and words of Christ printed in red. (Subscriptions required 3.)



Posed by Constance Talmadge in "Dangerous Business"—a First National motion picture. Miss Talmadge is one of many attractive women "in pictures" who use and endorse Ingram's Milkweed Cream for proper care of the complexion.

"It was just wonderful—the way everyone complimented my complexion!"

Do you realize what a big part your complexion can play in creating for you a new attractiveness—in winning the admiration of friends? A complexion that will bring you compliments is easy to achieve. You can obtain the beauty of a fresh, dainty complexion, just as thousands of attractive women have, if you begin today to use Ingram's Milkweed Cream regularly.

Ingram's Milkweed Cream does more than the ordinary face cream. It has an exclusive therapeutic property that actually "tones-up"—revitalizes the sluggish tissues of the skin. Applied regularly it heals and nourishes the skin cells, soothes away redness and roughness, banishes slight imper-

fections. Used faithfully, it will bring to you a new beauty of complexion.

Go to your druggist today and purchase a jar of Ingram's Milkweed Cream in the fifty-cent or one-dollar size. Begin at once to gain the beauty of a fresh, glowing, wholesome complexion—it will add so much to your charm.

Send us a dime for Ingram's Beauty Purse containing samples of Ingram's Milkweed Cream, Ingram's Rouge, Ingram's Velveola Souveraine Face Powder, an eider-down Powder Pad and samples of our other leading Toilet Aids.

FREDERICK F. INGRAM CO.
Established 1885
43 Tenth Street, Detroit, Mich.

Musicians!

Ingram's Milkweed Cream rubbed into the finger tips will soften hardness and toughness—will keep for you fingers the sensitiveness that pianist or violinist must have.



**Ingram's
Milkweed
Cream**

268



SMALL GRANDS

Nowhere has Ivers and Pond achievement been more notable than in perfecting the small grand. Early among American manufacturers we foresaw the present day popularity of this most desirable type. Dismissing temptations to produce quantity at the expense of quality, our product, while numerically inadequate to meet an insistant demand, upholds the highest quality traditions of our house. In design, material, variety, and value, comparison will reveal the leading position of our grands.

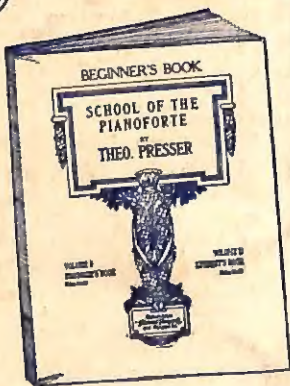
**IVERS & POND
PIANOS**

are now used in over 500 leading Educational Institutions and 65,000 discriminating homes. Whether your need calls for upright, grand or player piano, there is an Ivers & Pond to fit it. Our policy is "but one quality—the best"—and the purchaser can invest in full confidence of obtaining maximum value in any Ivers & Pond.

Leading dealers throughout the United States display and sell our product. If none is convenient to you we can arrange to ship from the factory, on easy payment terms. For catalog and valuable information to buyers, write us to-day.

Ivers & Pond Piano Co.

141 Boylston Street
Boston, Mass.



This "Beginner's Book" is used more extensively than any other elementary instruction book.

Beginner's Book
School of the Pianoforte, Vol. 1
By Theodore Presser
Price \$1.00

The Work has Attained an Unparalleled Success and is Used by Thousands of Teachers Who Proclaim It the Best. "Beginner's Book" is practically a "First Reader" in Piano Study. The Simplicity of This Work has enabled Many Teachers to Achieve Speedy Results with even the Youngest Beginner.

Despite the author's long experience as a teacher and in the musical educational field, this work was not quickly put together. Every step was measured, every problem weighed, all useless waste cut out with the object of producing a work which would insure the greatest progress without sacrifice of essential thoroughness.

Printed With Large Music Notes—Abundant Explanations are Given

All elementary books in the modern public school are printed in large type to aid the child eye in forming impressions. The same principle is applied to this book by the use of large notes where needed. The first grade of study up to, but not including the scales is covered. Elaborate care was taken to have the grading so gradual that the pupil will advance without discouraging difficulties introduced at the wrong time. Writing exercises are added to supply the common

need of notation. Time and rhythm are, of course, also covered, and then exercises at the piano are given.

Without neglecting technical exercises, occasional interesting pieces are inserted to reward and entertain the child. Little duets for teacher and pupil as well as test questions after every advance complete the work in such a manner that its success does not surprise.

"Beginner's Book" cheerfully sent to Teachers for Examination. If you have never used this work order a copy now for examination.

Theodore Presser Co. Music Publishers and Dealers
1710-12-14 Chestnut Street, Phila., Pa.